

017. x William Burroughs.

1833 april 18.

19th.

10 April 1833

Acte:

Oisck en Conclusie gedaan
maken, en aan de Welcker Acte
Hoe van Justitie dezer
kolonie overgegeven.

Doe Joh: de Veur ^{Stu} Wet
houder, belast met het Publick
Ministerie:

Eischer R. O:

Op en jegens William
Burroughs, woonende op het
Eiland St Christopher en geran-
gene alhier,
in Cas Criminal.

De Eischer Ade Regt,

Dat uit de hier overgelegde Proces
verbaal van de Gevangene & Verweerder, zynde Schuit
of Boot voerder ^{en nader by Confrontatie} in Confesso, Consteend: —

Dat de gevangene, met 2 onvinder-
bende boot Mill vroight genaamd, op den 6^{de} dier
hier is aangekomen, om handel te drijven. —

Dat

10 April 1833

Pro Justitia.

Oirsch en Conclusie gedaan
maken, en aan de WelEdele Achtb.
Hoeve van Justitie dezer
kolonie overgegeven.

Doe Joh: de Voe St^e Wet.
houder, belast met het Publiek
Ministerie:

Cischer R. O.

Op en tegens William
Burroughs, woonende op het
Eiland St^e Christopher en geran-
gene alhier,

in des Gemenel.

De Cischer de de Regg,

Dat uit de hier overgelegde Proces
verbaal van de Gevangene & Verweerder, zynde Schuit
of Boot voerder ^{en nader by Confrontatie} in Confesso, Consteerd: —

Dat de gevangene met 2 onvderheb-
bende boot Mill wright genaamd, op den 6^{de} dezer
hier is aangekomen, om handel te drijven. —

Dat

Dat hy, hier zynde aantoek heeft
gekreegen van twee Negers, Mary Domaneque
en Mary Gansend, byde Slaven uit toebehooren de Bond
wyk Mary Lacord, dat ze in een Plandestaan wyze
van dit Eiland te veruuren naar het naburig Eiland
St Christopher. —

Dat hy daar van kennis heeft gegewen
aan zyn Boots gezell, William Brown en George
Hyndman. —

Dat eerst genoemde dees Communice
met Stols wygen heeft aangehoord, maar dat laatst ge
noemde (als zynde wel bekend met gemelde Slaven)
zyn goedkeuring heeft gegeven. —

Dat hy met dat voornemen in de
vroeg morgen van Maandag den 8^{de} dezer van hier
is vertrokken. —

Dat hy de Oostpunt van het Eiland
Genadend zynde, niet alleen de twee gemelde Slaven
maar verscheide Anderen menschen aan het Strand
zag staan. —

Dat hy als toen ander maal aan
de Boots gezellen zyn voornemen te kennen had gegeven
van meergemelde Slaven, aftehaalen. —

Dat hy agter de wal genadent

en voor de klippers en Branding bevores geworden zynde,
van zyn voornemen zou hebben afgesien, indien het
niet voor George Hyndman was, die zyn vrees
in besluiteloosheid vernemende, hem had gezegd, de
Mensch, staans nu reets gereed aan het Strand, en
wy doen wel hem aftehaalen. —

Dat hy als toen de landing heeft
bewerkstellig. —

Dat de Boot aan het Strand gekomen
zynde door een draame Storm des of Branding is om
geslagen genood. —

L Pindelyk dat hy door vrees berams
overland is gekomen de afstentken te verzoeken. —

Waarop het Corpus delicto, benevens
de Bootsgezell, en de rook op de plaats aanwezig
zynde Slaven etc in getal, flagrante delicto
in de tenten gebracht zyn. —

Al het welk is een zaak van de
uiterste Consequente en in goede Instaten anders ten
voorbeeld naar strengheid der wetten behoort te worden
gecorrigeerd en gestraft, ten einde de Angestaten
een nader besik hunner wettoglyke ^{ezendommen} Slaven te
verzoeken. —

Is het dat de Eischer R. O.
 Om deze en meer andere redenen zich keert tot de
 Edele Achtb. Raad en Eisch doende Concludent.

Dat de geringe & verweerder by
 Vonnis van de Edele Achtb.
 Raad zal worden verstaan
 zich te hebben schuldig
 gemaakt aan de misdad
 van Diefstal*, en dat
 hy over zulke zal worden
 gecondemneert, om wegens
 deze misdad, gebragt te
 worden ter plaatse alwaar
 men gewoon is alhier open-
 bare Justitie te doen,
 en aldaar met roeden
 strengelyk te worden
 gezeeseld en gebrandmerkt,
 of tot zodanige andere
 Straffe als by dit
 Edele Achtb. Gerechtshof

naar

naar bevinding van zaken,
 en in goede Justitie zal
 bevonden worden te behooren
 met de kosten, en wyders
 Met de Bort & laading
 Executabel zal worden verklaard
 om de kosten naar op te verhalen.

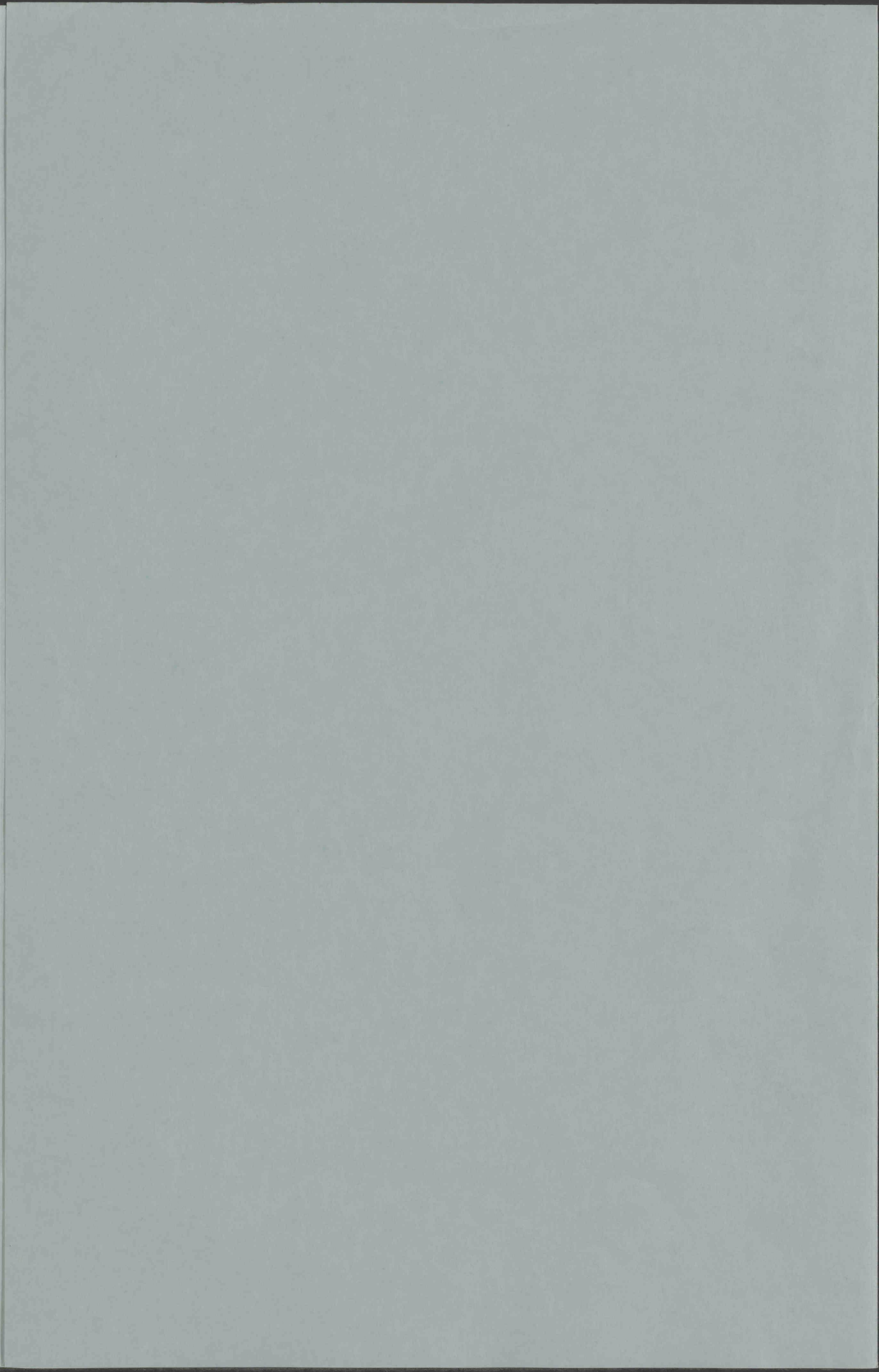
Castat, den 18^{en} April 1833.

De 1^{ste} Wetvoeder Gelyk
 met Publick Minister

J. de Vries

* Mr. Joannes van der
 Linden, 2^{de} Afdeling
 N^o 251. "Diefstal is de
 ontvreemding van eenig
 roeven goed, buiten weten
 en tegen den wil van den
 eigenaar, met oogmerk,
 om daar mede voor zig
 zelven, of voor anderen,
 eenig voordeel te doen."

[Faint, illegible handwritten text in cursive script, likely bleed-through from the reverse side of the page. The text is arranged in several lines across the upper and middle portions of the page.]



+ Richard Heyliger

10.33 Dec. 12

18th

Pro Justis.

12 Dec 1833

4

Van den Edele Acht Raad
van Civiele en Criminele
Justitie des Eilands
St. Eustatius.

Leest den Ondergetekende S. Wilhoude
beleid met het Publick Ministerie reverentlyke
te kennen. -

Dat Richard Heyliger by man
en ingezet, alhier zich heeft schuldig gemaakt
aan Feitelijke geweld op en tegen de persoon van
John W. Lambert in zyn woning, blykens hier
by overgelegd verklaring. -

Van des Ondergetekende de zaak
reeds ten kennis van Wed. Edele Achtb. zou
hebben gebracht en vervolg, byaldien partijen door
bekome wonde niet verplicht waren hunne woning
te houden. -

Weshalve by zich tot Wed. Edele Achtb.
is kenende niet verzoekt te worden
geautoriseerd partijen te dagvaarden

voor

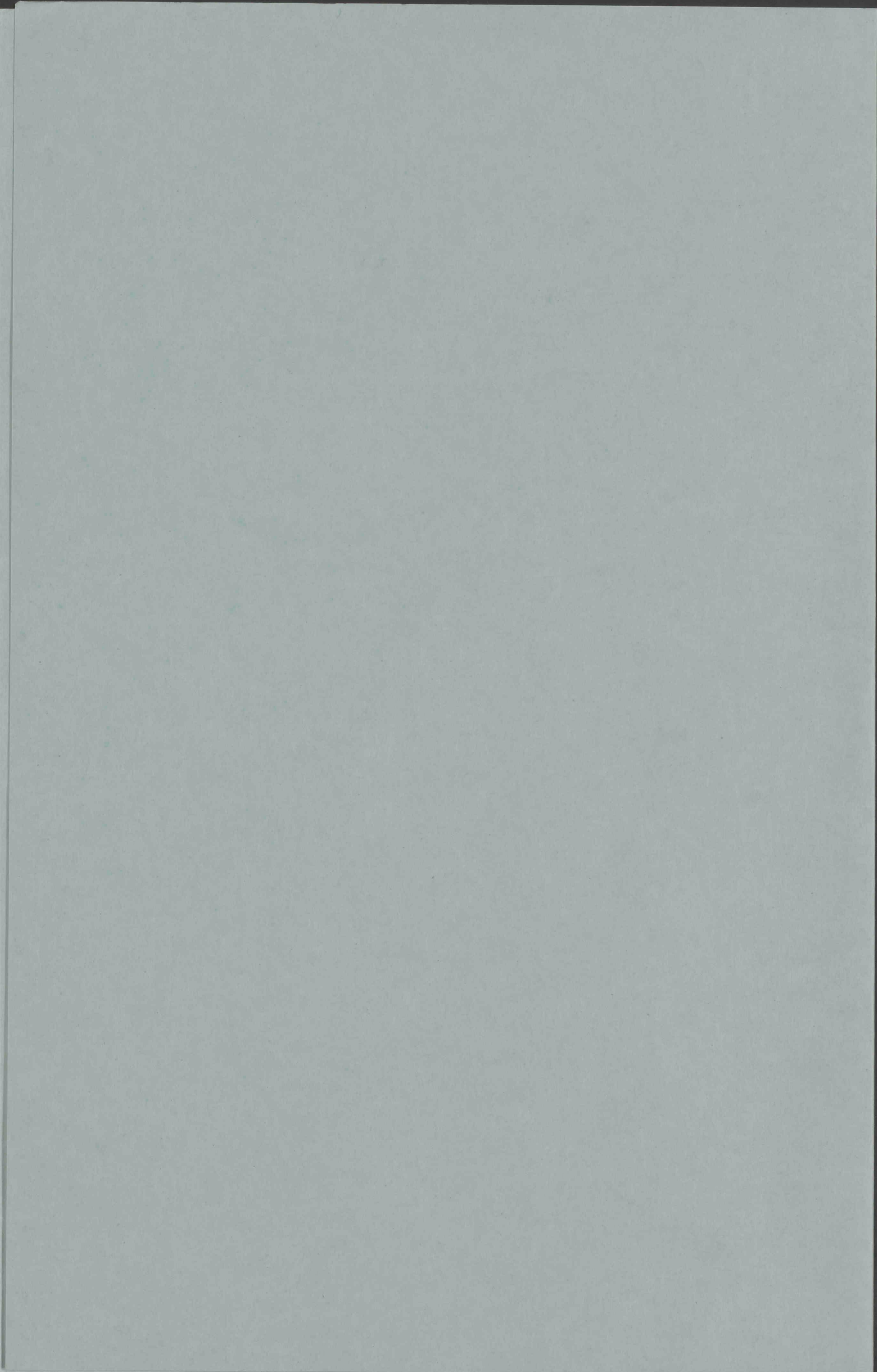
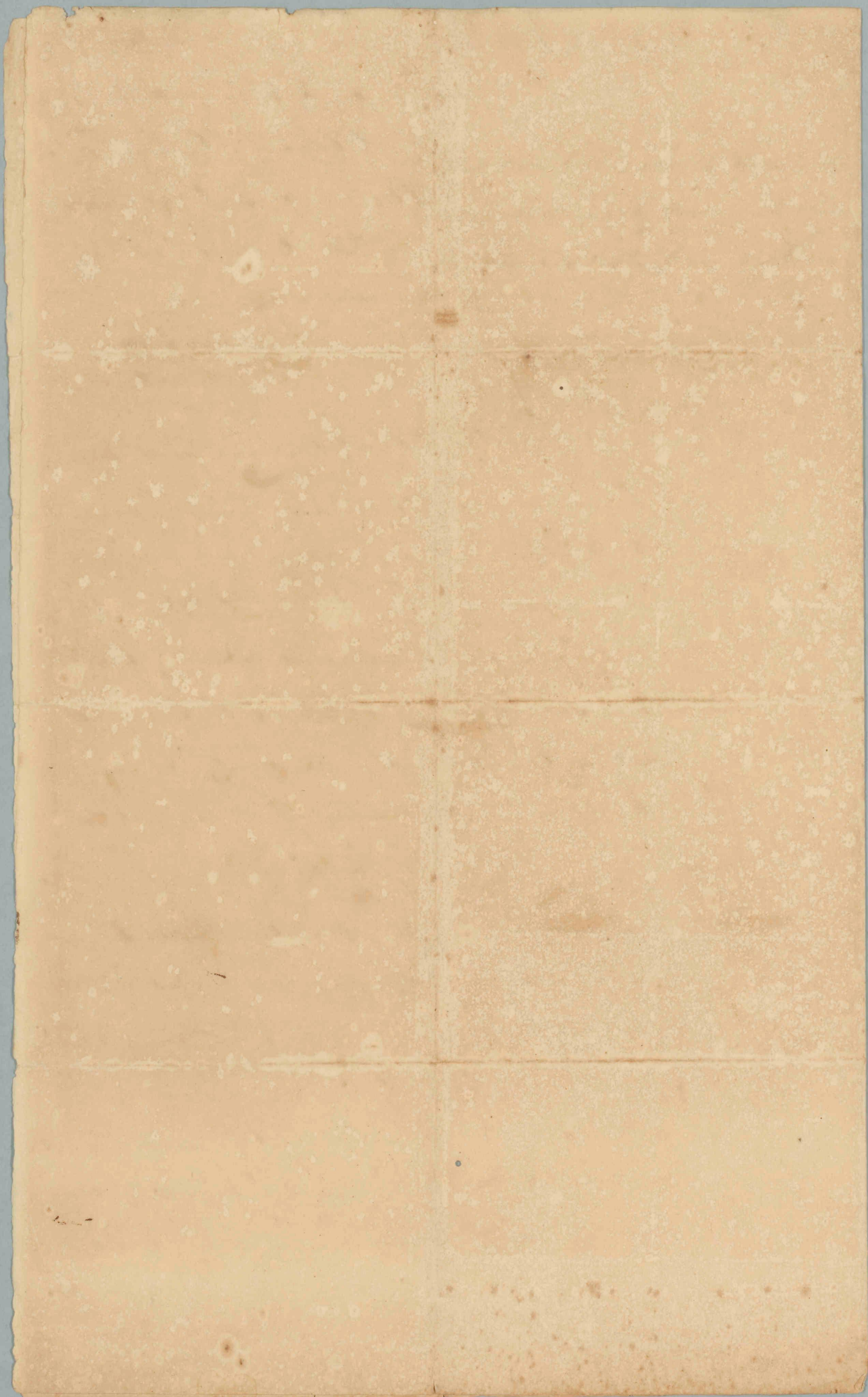
Voor Hare Edelc. Achtb. Geraghtshof,
in 2e Onderzoek ^{daar het} by Confessie in te worden
geautoriseerd om te dienen van Proch
& Conclusie. —

1^{ste} Echter den 12^{de}

Decr. 1833. —

J. M. de Vries.

[Signature]
J. M. de Vries.



III
Verkon op naaphuuten
daaf Thom Phips.

1834 juni 5

1 stuk.

Wm Lloyd Garrison

Interrogatorien gedaan
maken en overgelegd door
Jan Ernst Rink van
Raders uitoefenende de
functien van Procureur
des Konings
Requérant
Aan Edele. sommigs a.
rijpen uit de Rechtbank der
Colonie d'Eustatius & Saba
ten einde dagrop te hooren
de Mevr. Thom Phips
toet hoorende aan den Heer
Charles Mupenden
gêdetineerd & Gerequireerd

Art. 1.

Wat is uw naam? Zegt. Tom Phips

Art 2

Waar zijt gy geboren? Zegt. I. I. I.

Art 3

Hoe oud zijt gy? Zegt. about twenty nine

Art 4

Welke Gods dienst beledigt? Zegt. Methodist

Art 5

Aan wie behoort gy? Zegt. Charles Mupenden

Art. 6.

Wat heeft u van uwen
meester doen weg loopen? Zegt. because a cold that he was
minding broke it neck & he could
not find it
Near.

Art. 7.

Maar hebt gij u opgehou, Says - In the mountain
Den?

Art. 8

Ligt gij bekend met de Says Yes
Schittsche Slaaf in custe,
Die dits eilands genaamd
Barnham?

Art. 9

Hebt gij hem meer maal, - Says - He said him once, the thro
geken gedurende ^{whitelys} day of the week that he ran away and
Lo ya. Wanneer en 'int by, not since
Zonder wanneer voor het eerste
Maal?

Art. 10.

Heeft hy ook enig gesprek - Says - He mentioned it to him
met u gehad opzigten. Zijn
voornemen

voornemen en dat van ander
uy om van dit eiland te
Rugten.

Art. 11.

Wat heeft er aanleiding toe Says - Before he ran away he met
gegeven?

him one day sitting on the steps of the
Syfers' house ^{formerly} occupied by Mr
Spino. He asked him if he liked to re-
turn to H. H. H. he told him yes. that
he saw him also in the mountain once
after he had ran away and he told him
that he was going and asked him to help
him about a boat that was then in
the dulle for the purpose of running
promised to see him the next morning
but as he did not return he came
to town in search of him & was appre-
hended

Art. 12

En welke zijn de bijzonderheden, but as he did not return he came
van uw eerst gesprek geweest.

Arrest veruult

Art. 13.

Wat heeft hy weten dijn optig, Says - He never saw him afterwards
ter nader bericht

Cr. H.

Noem de Slaven en der, Lays Capud of M^r. A. Salomons
Silver eigenaars welke hy u & George George belonzen te et
gekegd heeft mede vonden gaan. J. L. Heyliger

Oct 13.

Hebt gij met eenige van Lays Bo
deke lue over dit onderwerp ges
proken zooja met wie wanneer
en was er ook iemand present?

art 16.

Maar houdt gy nat toe d'yn Soep- te H. H. H.
gegaan

Art. 14.

Art. 17.
Welke waren de hoofft aan, Leys- He does not know, but that
Stokers of aanbeyders der bedall, Burnham proposed to have
de onderneming?

Oct 18.

Wie heißt u. der vorstell. geist? Dervat

Oct 19

By heeft ons boot aangewezen, Long-Island when he went where the
 "Lew die tot het ontvolgten van boot was it was nearly finished
 "lieden in de krater alhier gez, Leappointed Burr-hand in fixing
 maakt is geworden. the Herr-push & pushing some
 as Burr that Burr-hand to d

He kept at it & was glad when he found the boat half done
 & he finished digging her out

Art. 20.

Noem alle die aan dezelve Lays. He don't know
gewerkt hebben of eenig inschryf
ment tot ^{het verbaardigen van} dezelve gegeven hebben.

Art. 21.

Howe & Goulden & Goulden de Lays - Burnham told him he was to
have got a parcel of land & a black
soap for the purpose

Art 22

Wanneer en waar Gaudet Lays On Monday from the back
de inscheping geschiedde? port of the Island

Art 23

Hebt gy met niemand over Lays No
het voor genomen plan ge
proken

Art. 24.

Gij hebt erkent dat gy van Lays. He came to town but once af
Lys tot tijd in de stad kwaaamt ^{ter he had saw away, stopp'd ok. Pch}
by wie hebt gy u dan opge? Neels to get a drink of water & he
houden. <sup>for he could get it he was ap-
pended-</sup>

Art. 25

Wet gy niets meer aangaan? Lays No
de deze onder neming dat het gene
gij bekennt hebt.

9

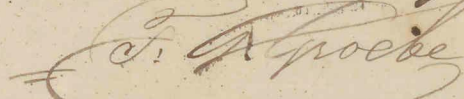
Art. 26.

Lijt gy bereid al het door Lays Ges
te hier boven verklaarde tout
Salemne uwen te bekrachtigen?

~~dit dient de~~ ^{gezegde} ~~Lays~~

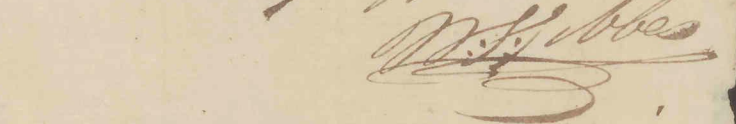
~~stelt als niet~~ ^{hemmerende} ~~de Lays~~

Aldus geentrogard en getespond esd in de Engelse
taal en over de geentrogerde getekend in tegenwoordigheid van
de Haren ~~leden~~ ^{commissarissen} Theophilus George Groebe en
Harmen David Goshing ^{vrijden july 1834}
H. Postatus datum ~~an~~ ^{an}



H. D. Goshing



In Kennis van my de
Greffer van de Rijkth.


[Faint, illegible handwriting on aged, yellowed paper. The text appears to be a list or series of entries, possibly names or dates, written in a cursive script. The paper shows signs of wear, including stains and a vertical crease down the center.]

x Karin Lucretia

1835 aug 26/27.

5 shillings

Pro Instituta

27 Aug 1835

10

On Tuesday the 25th Instant, between five and six o'clock, in the Evening the undersigned were required to see a servant man named Peter (the property of old M^{rs} Grobe, widow of Guillaume Grobe deceased) who had been subpoenaed & they saw him immediately after, and found a slight wound about an Inch above the lower angle of the right Jawbone, below and a little in front of the lower part of the Ear, so as to be on the posterior Edge of the Jawbone. The external wound was about half an Inch in length, and from the appearance of the knife with which it was inflicted, an old one tapering very much to the point, it appears that it must have penetrated about an Inch in rather an oblique direction from above downwards and backwards, and to have entered the Parotid Gland. The knife altho very dull must have wounded a branch of the sub maxillary or temporal artery, from which it is said there had been good deal of hemorrhage at first - the hemorrhage had ceased when the undersigned saw him about 6 o'clock P.M.: altho he had been wounded as is said, and probably accidentally, about three hours before. There was no indication of any serious consequence from injury of the Parotid duct or fascial nerves, and he complained of very little pain from it - besides the wound had not penetrated the Jaw. The inference from this is, that it will probably heal readily and with little suppuration. There is not other landing no positive security from the Locked Jaw, as it is a punctured wound.

J. Estlin 26 August 1835

C. ibidem

Commissarius et audit
de reg. chant. au holi. S. Luc 1835

J. S. S. S.

J. Estlin 27 August 1835

J. H. H. H.

pro. f. f. f. f.

Wm. Dodge M.D.

E. C. Presin

off. J. J. J. J.

24 Aug 1835 11
Pro Justitia

In this day the twenty seventh
of August Eighteen hundred
and five.

Appeared before us Jo.
hannes de Beer and Charles
Muyssendin, Commisaries out
of the Bench of Justice of this
Colony.

The slave called Peter,
the property of M^{rs} Elizabeth Groebe,
widow of Gilliam Groebe deceased

who deposed that ~~he~~
with Lucretia were working together, in a potato
field on the ground last Tuesday afternoon
the 25th instant, when a quarrel
arose between them, that he struck
Lucretia with a hoe while she had
a knife in her hand with which
she was cutting potatoe vines,
whereupon they struggled with

one

one an other and fell on the ground, ^{which he received} on which time the wound must have been inflicted.

De clares however not to have seen Eueretia raise her hand for that purpose, and believes the same to have happened quite accidental, especially as she was much astonished at its occurrence.

Thus done at St. Cuthberts before commissaries aforesaid

Thus is the mark of

Peter  who

declares that he cannot write.



Chas. M. M. M. M.

We present

J. H. Adams

pro. J. H. Adams

13

Protestation

On this day the twenty
Seventh of August Eighteen
hundred and thirty five,

Appeared before us Johan
nes de Veer and Charles Clumpden,
Commissioners out of the Bench
of Justices of this Colony,

The negro man called
~~Asentor~~, residing in this Island,
who hat the request of the Kings at-
torney and for the love of truth
Deposed.

to have been present on last
Tuesday's afternoon the 25th Instant
when a quarrel took place between
Peter and ~~Eucretia~~, the former
belonging to Mrs Elizabeth Grobe, &
the latter of Mr Thomas Kappell, which
quarrel had arisen from the planting
of potatoe vines.

That Peter struck Eucretia
with a hoe with which he was working,
that they struggled and fell to the ground. -
That he then went to
separate them, & when they got up
found

found that Peter ~~the~~ have been
wounded.

Declares not to have seen
Lacretia make any attempt to inflame
the wound, and believes that it happens
quite accidental.

The deponent declares this to
be the truth and nothing but the
truth, and to be ready, if required to
give his oath thereto.

Thus deposed at S. Eustatius
before Commissioners before named

This is the mark of



Wentor ~~who declares~~
that he cannot write.

John H. Deane

We present to

J. H. Deane.

pro. f. & g.

On this day the twenty
seventh of August Eighteen
hundred and thirty five.

Appeared before us Jo.
hannes de Veer en Charles
Elphenden, Commissioners
of the Bench of Judicature of
this Colony;

The negro woman called
Maritzje the property of Mrs
Ann Groebe widow of Mr Gil.
Lamm Groebe jun^r dec^d who at
the request of the Kings attorney and
for the love of truth.

Declares:

That she was present on Tues.
day last the 25 instant when Peter
the property of Mrs Elizabeth Groebe
& Lucretia the property of Thomas
Kapell, quarrelled together, which quar-
rel arose from the planting of potatoes

That she saw when Peter

Struck

Stuck Lucretia with a hoe, who had
a knife in her hand, which seemed to
cut potatoe vines.

That they struggled with one
an other and fell on the ground, that
Mentor interposed;

That after they got up she
perceived that Peter had been wounded
but did not see whether it was done by
Lucretia or not. #

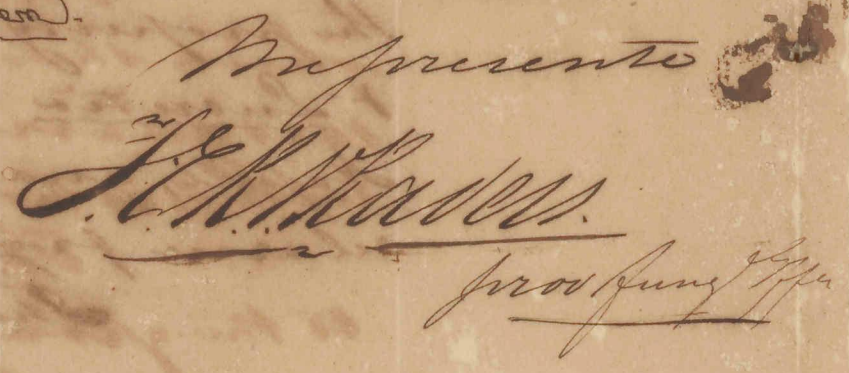
Thus done at Exultation
Day and Date as above before Com.
missaries afore named.

The deponent in concluding
says to have said nothing but the truth,
and if required to give oath to this
deposition. #



Chas. M. J. J. J.

Dit is het meer
van de arde deivelke
verklaart niet te kunnen
schryven.

Representative

proving

17
Pro Justitia

On this day the twenty
seventh of August Eighteen
hundred & thirty five.

Appeared before us J^r
Jannes de Lee & Charles

Huppsen, Commissioners out
of the Bench of Justice of this
Colony.

The woman Eucretia
belonging to Mr Thomas Kapell.

Who acknowledged to have
been working with Peter, the slave
of Mrs Elizabeth Grobe, in piece
of ground Behind the Mountain
on Tuesday last the 25 instant, when
they had a quarrel about planting.

That she had a knife with
which she was working; that the
said quarrel led Peter to strike her
with his hoe.

That they struggled and fell
to the ground.

That the negroman Allen

was
= too

tor separated them, and when
they got up she perceived that Peter
had been wounded to his great ad-
vantage, and that there is a
loss to say how or in what man-
ner.

Thus done at St. Eustatius
day & date as above before four
myseries before named.

[Signature]

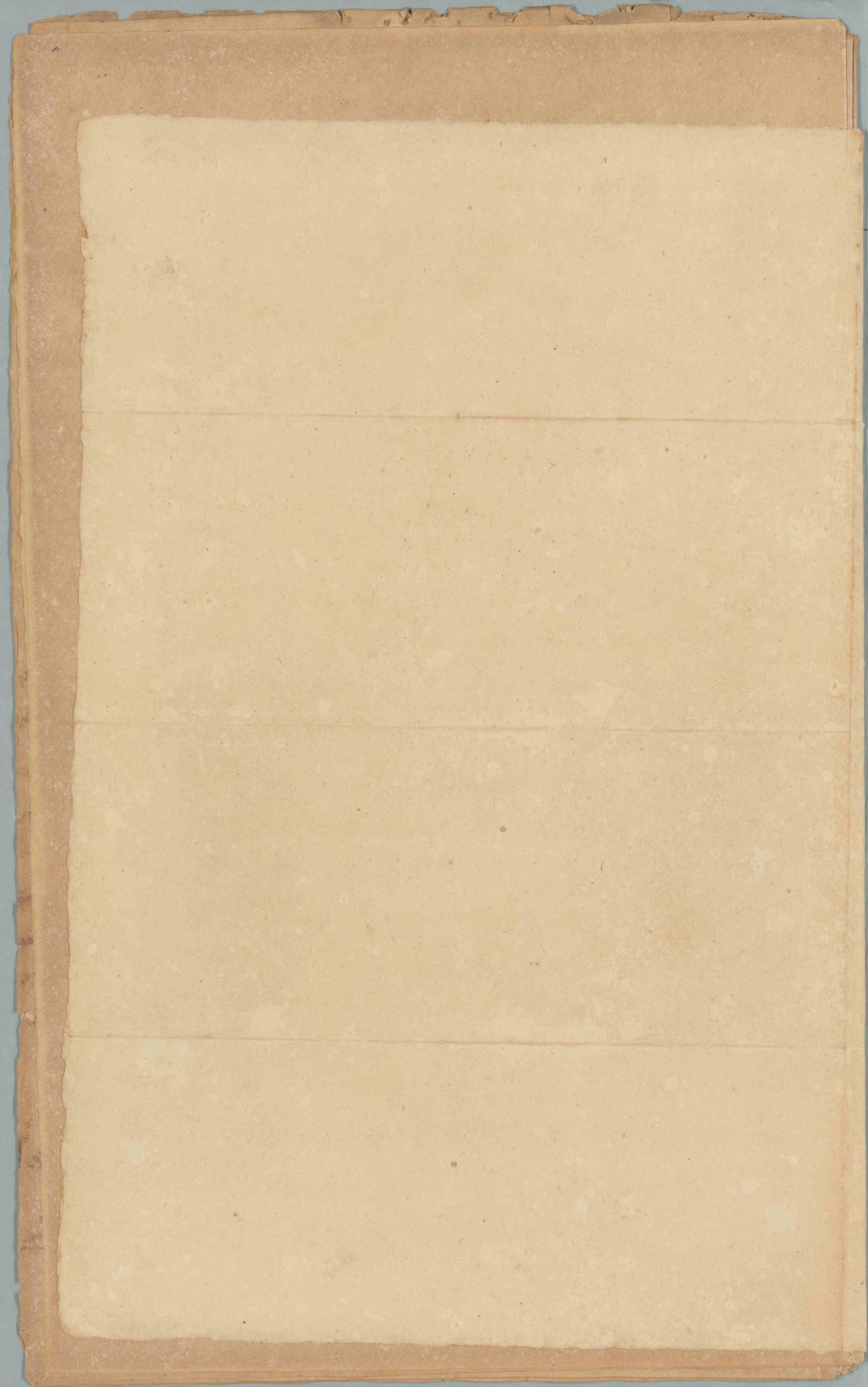
[Signature]

This is the mark of ^{van de vromme} the woman
Lucrina | aemelte verklaart
niet te kunnen schrijven

We present

[Signature]

pro. p. Effe



Sententie x slaaf Tom

1835 aug 31 / sep 7.

1 stuk.

Pro justitia.

31 Aug^e 1825

20

Oye
Jonnis.

In naam des Konings

Inzake van

De Procureur des
Konings

Cischer R. O. in cas
crimineel

Ten eenre

Op enzegens

Den negerslaafsom

behoorende tot de

Plantaadje Lee-

landia het Eigen-

-dom van Mevrouw

Carolina Salo-

-mons,

Ten ander zijde

De Regtbank der Kolo-
nie St^e Eustatius en Saba

Gezien den Cischen

conclusie

conclusie van den Procureur des Konings, met de stukken daar by behoorende, overgelegd.

Gehoord de gevangene
Overwegende dat niet alleen uit aangehaalde stukken maar ook uit des gevangenes eigene confesie gebleken is.

Dat hy gedurende den nacht van Donderdag den 20^{ten} op Vrijdag den 21^{sten} der laatst verloopen maand zich had begeven op de binnenplaats des woonhuizes van de familie de Niefelds, met het doel van te stelen, en aldaar eene verteerde kamer, alwaar door de bewoners des huizes geiten en hoenders worden opgesloten, had begonnen open te maken

Dat alvorens hy syn oogmerk had bereikt, hy door eender zich al daar bevindende ^{Staf} Peter Lagers was ontdekt geworden, waarop de jonge heer Theodore de Niefeld een lid des huisgezins er by snelde, wanneer het hem gelukten, na
eenige

21
eenige worstelen den gevangenen te binden, gedurende welke tijd eender buren, Christiaan Gerrigen, aldaar ter hulpe kwam, dewelke hem gevangene vervolgens naar het Fort Orange heeft gebracht.

Overwegende dat alhoewel de gevangene den misdaad niet heeft ten uitvoer gebracht, hy die niet vrijwillig heeft laten varen, maar daaraan terug gehouden is geworden, door de tydelijke ontdekking van Zyn doel.

Overwegende dat de misdaad van dievery de goederen der rustige ingezetenen zeer exposeert, en gevolglyk ook de intentie van eene zoodanige zondige daad te doen, niet ongestraft kan voorby gegaan laten worden, in een land waar de justitie met Ernst behoort te worden gehandhaafd.

Regtdoende:
Condemneert hem tot
Klaagde

Klaagde en gearresteerde neger slaaf
 Torri, behoorende aan de Plantaagje
 Teelandia, het eigendom van
 Mevrouw Caroline Salomons,
 omgebragt te worden ter plaatse
 waar men gewoon is criminele
 executie te doen, en aldaar gebragt
 den, ettingelyk te worden afgestraft.

Condemneert hem verder
 in de kosten en alisen van justie
 tie, en ontzegt des. Fischers verdere
 of meerderen Fisch en Concluse

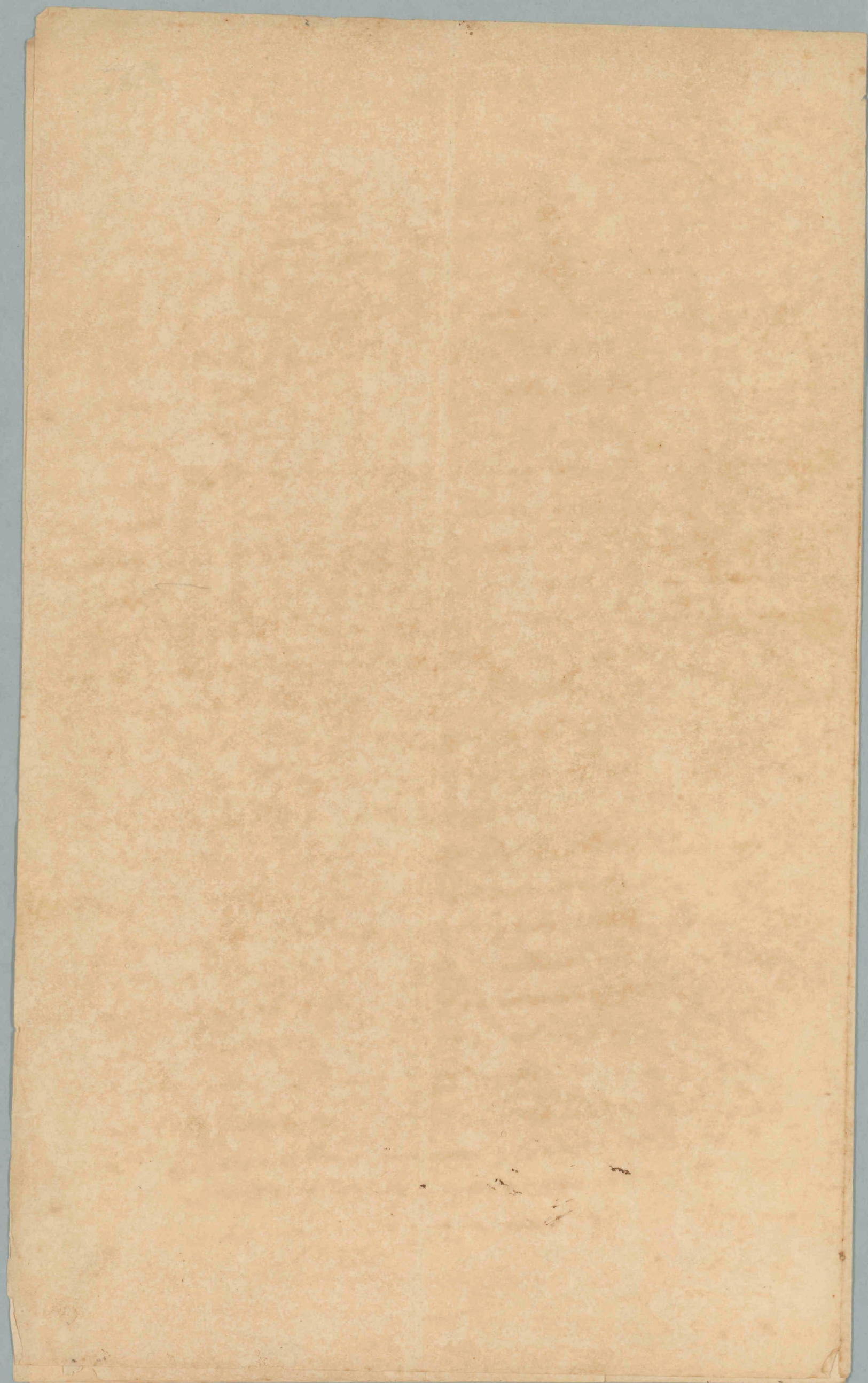
Alles gewezen te S. E. sta
 tuis by de Meeren John Fer
 schuur President, J. G. Groebe
 R. H. Moore, J. de Vries en G.
 H. J. J. H. J. J. H. J. J. H. J. J.
 Brugge Regter plaats vervanger by
 voorzide Regtbank den Een en dertigste
 Augustus achtiën honderd vyf en dertig
 en gepromuncieerd den Zevenden Sep
 tember daaraan volgende

J. Verschuur

Verordnante van de
 Regtbank de proo. f. J. Griffier

J. H. Meers.





x Stephen en Scipio, kaven.

1835 aug 31 / sep 7.

12 stukken

7 September 1835 24

Pro justitia.

Yonnis

In naam des Konings

In zake van
De Procureur des
Konings Cischer R.O.
in cas crimineel

Teneere
Opmerkingen

De neger slaven
Stephen en Scipio
aankomende Judith
Seys Wevube Peter
Keyliger Runnels
Beklaagden en ge-
arresteerd ter andere

zijde.
De Regtbank der Kolon-
nie St. Eustatius & Saba.

Gezien den Cischer en Concl.
die overgelegd met de stukken daar
toe betrekking hebbende door den
Procureur des Konings

Gehoord de gevangenen
Overwegende dat niet alleen
uit overgelegde stukken maar ook
uit der gevangenen eigene Confes-
sien gebleken is

Dat zy beklaagden en ge-
arresteerd

arresteerden zich niet ontrien hebben
vanden nacht van den 24^{ten} Au-
gustus jongstleden zich naar het Be-
neden-dorp te begeven met het oog-
merk Elan's magazyn thans in
huur vanden Heer Charles Bou-
sends koopman alhier endoorende
zelve als pakhuysgeapproprieerd
open te breken om daarin te stelen
tot welk einde zy beklagden en
gearresteerden voorzien waren
van een byl, een stuk houwer, eenig
touw een ketok, en een mes om
zoo tot het openbreken van gezegd
gebouw als tot het vervoeren dier
artikelen welke zy van gedachte wa-
ren te stelen.

Dat ter plaatse aangeko-
men zijnde de eerste beklagden en
gearresteerde Stephen getracht heeft
om een der lagere hengsels af te
rukken hebbende hy zich hierna
om de Braak desto gemakkelijker
te maken bediend van een door hem
in de nabijheid dezes gebouws gevon-
den vat het welk hy onder het ven-
ster plaatste terwijl de tweede be-
klagde en gearresteerde Scipio

aldaar

aldaar op de uitkyk is gebleven.
Dat de Heer Charles Bou-
sends met het oogmerk der beklag-
den en gearresteerden bekend gemaakt
geweesst zijnde, te zamen met den
Heer J. W. Sadder en twee zijner
slaven naar het Beneden dorp was
gegaan en den corporaal der Schut-
terlijke wacht daaraan mededeeling
has gedaan waarna sy gezamenlijk
en wakend oog hadden blijven hou-
den.

Dat tussen elf en twaalf
uur 's nachts een geraas gehoord
geworden zijnde de Heer Charles Bou-
sends en de andere tegenwoordig
zijnde personen daartoe waren
gesnelde den tweeden beklagden
en gearresteerden hadden gevat en
naar het fort Oranje in hechtenis
gesteld terwijl de eerste beklagde
en gearresteerde zich met de vlucht ge-
aard had.

Dat hy, de eerste beklagde
en gearresteerde, doch den volgenden
morgen in handen der justitie ge-
vallen zijnde in detentie is gesteld
geworden

Overmeester

Overwegende dat uit alle de
handelingen duidelyk afteelden
is dat de eerste beklaagde en gearres-
teerde de hoofdaanlegger is van het
complot het doel hebbende het open-
breken van - en stelen uit aange-
haald spakhuis.

Overwegende dat zoowel
hij als de tweede beklaagde en ge-
arresteerde genoegzaam op de daad
zyn betraapt geworden en voortker-
ook voortgegaan zouden zyn met
hun gelege plan van braaken
dievery waren zyn niet gestoord geword.

Overwegende dat alhoewel
de tweede beklaagde en gearresteerde
Scipio de hand niet geleend heeft
tot het openbreken des vensters of
afrukken deszelfs kengsel hy niet te
min by de braak aanwezig was en
sich ter plaatse bevond met den
eersten beklaagden en gearresteerden
met het oogmerk om gezamenlyk
met hem den misdad van eenen
gequalificeerden diefstal te begaan
en alzo als een accomplice te
worden beschouwd

Overwegende

Overwegende dat het bewyspelyk
is daargesteld dat de beklaagden en gear-
resterden voorbedachtelyk tot deze mis-
daad zyn overgegaan alzo het bewezen
is dat het ontwerp tot het ten uitvoer-
brengen daarvan het gevolg eener
complot was hetgeen de misdaad
aanmerkeelyk verergert.

Overwegende dat alle de han-
delingen laten zyn die in een land
waar justitie geadministreerd wordt
niet kunnen worden geduld maar
waarkoodanige misdadigers voor
het belang der algemeene rust en
veiligheid openlyk moeten worden
gestraft.

Regtdoende
Condemneert hen beklaag-
den en gearresteerden Slaven Steffen
en Scipio in eigendom toekomende
de Juvith Seys Weduwe P. A.
Kunnels omgebragt te worden
waarsien gewaon is criminel
Executie aan Slaven uit te befe-
nen en aldaar aan de paal
gebonden strengelyk te worden
gegeedeld; en voorts ieder afzonder

27
in de yzer te worden geklonken ten
einde dat het eerste Beklaagde en
gearresteerde Stephen voor den
tyd van vier achtereenvolgende
maanden, en de tweede Beklaag-
de en gearresteerde voor den tyd
van twee achtereenvolgende maan-
den in dezelve arbeiden op de
plantage Lorigen Rust het
eigendom hunner meesters.

Condemneert hen ver-
ders in de kosten en misen van
Justitie.

Ontzegt aan den Cischur de
deszelfs meêre of ander Cischur
conclusie tegen de gevangenen
gevaan en genomen.

Alsus gewezen te St. Eunta
tius by de eêren John Verschuur
President, Theophilus George
Groebe, Raapzaat Keyliger
Moore, Johannes de Kier Eden
en Malocle Wood Brugge Regter
plaatsverwanger by voorkeide
Regtbank den Tweenden Septem-
ber des jaars achtiën honderd
vijf en dertigen gepromuniceerd

den

elfden daaraanvolgende

J. Verschuur

Ter oovornantie
van de Regtbank

De provincie van
gerend Gupier

J. H. Kados.

Propositio

28

Exhibition

Repts. to: Col. J. C. H. H. H.

21 Aug. 1835.

On this day the twenty
eighth of August Eighteen hundred
and thirty five.

Appeared before us Raap
Laat Key liger illoore & Johannes
de Veer Commisaries out of the
Bench of Judicature of this Colony

The Slave Stephen the proper
ty of Mrs. Summels who at the re
quisition of the King attorney
and for the love of truth confessed

That he had joined, together
with Scipio & Thorn Sadder for
the purpose of going on the Bay
to rob Mr. C. de Vries's store.

That they carried down a
hatchet a knife, a bag, rope & a knife
with them, and that he brought
a barrel there, & placed it under
the window.

That he was breaking open
the window while Thorn Sadder
& Scipio

Scipio were keeping a look out
That he changed his mind while
in the act of breaking the window
open & left Scipio & Thom Saddler
and on going away he heard the
guard take Scipio.

Thus done at Wentstons
day & date as above in the presence
of the Commisaries aforesaid.

R. H. Moon
J. H. Deane

This is the mark
of Skeptus who declares
that he can not write

Me presento
J. H. Deane
pr. J. H. Deane

Ab.

Protestation

30

Coitatus

Regis bank der Kol:
Humboldt

31 Aug 1835

J. H. Haver

On this day the twenty Eighth
of August Eighteen hundred &
thirty five.

Appeared before us

As appears Heyliger Moore &
Johannes de Beer Commissioners
out of the Bench of Jurisdiction of this
Colony.

The Slave Scipio the prop-
erty of Mrs J. Hummels who at
the requisition of the Kings attor-
ney and for the love of truth con-
fessed

That Stephen also belonging
to Mrs Hummels proposed to him
to join him & Thom Saddle
to go down on the Bay and to break
open Mr Charles Mupensens store

That he consented and went
down with them and helped
them to carry down, a stick, a knife,
a bag, & a hatchet.

That Stephen was breaking
open

from the window and that he &
Thom saddle where placed there by
Stephen to keep a watch.

That one of the guard came
up & took him &

That Thom saddle & Stephen
made their escape.

Thus done at Vinstatins
day & date as above in presence of
Company and of four named.

It is by me & man
centraaf & de veld
willant niet te kunnen
Schryven

R. H. Moon

 15. 10. 30. 1861

See present
J. H. B. B. B.
pro. 1861

B.

Procurator

Exhibitor

Reybaud & Co.

Exhibitor

31 Aug 1835

J. H. Havers, decd & thirty five

— = — = — =

On this day the twenty

Eighth of August Eighteen hundred

Appears before us

Kaapraat Keyliga Kloort
Johannes de Vries, Commissioner
of the Bench of Judicature of this
Colony.

Where The Slave Thom
Saddler the property of Mr Wil-
liam Saddler

Who at the requisition of
the Kings attorney and for the
love of truth, acknowledges.

That he went down with
the thieves to break open Mr Char-
les Mussenens Store and to
robb there out some provisions

That he told it however
to his Master Mr W. Saddler &
Mr Charles Mussenens himself,
the latter of whom persuaded him

Thom

Thom to go so as not to raise suspicion

That he helped to carry down a rope, a stick, a bag & a knife.

That Stephen ^{was} breaking open the window when Jack Levy came and held Scipio; Stephen having made his escape when the alarm was given

The deponent declaring furthermore to have said nothing but the truth and to be ready to give oath thereto

Thus done at St Eustatius day & date as above in presence of four witnesses aforesaid.

R. H. Moore
D. H. H. Deventer

This is the mark of
Thom saddle who declares
that he cannot write

J. H. H. H. H. H.
for J. H. H.

C.

34

Proces verbaal.

Heute 3. Sept.

31 Aug^r 1855

Coibitum Regthoud
Hout: 1 Salu Op treden den achten twintig
31 aug^r 1855 Ten Augustus desjaars Achtienhonderd
J. H. N. Haderup en dertig.
p. p. 11

Nebben de ondergeschonden

Staatsaat Keytizer Moore & Johan
nes de heer Liden commissarissen met
de rechtbank dezer kolonie ten verzoeken
van den Heer Procureur des Konings en
nabestaanden qualificatie van den
President Liden begrepen naar het be
noemen dorp cultuur ten einde te inspecte
ren de Laoros prakhuus in huur van
de heer Charles Cluysenden alwaar
de gedetineerde slaven Stephen en Scipio
inden afgevoeren nacht konden hebben
onder noemen een diefstal te plegen

Proceverende tot inspectie hebbende
de onderzochte en bevonden dat de
Rengul van een der vensters aan
de linkerzijde was los gerukt dragende
die venster, overigens andere teekenen
niet met het een of andere overblijfsel degen
heeft traagten te openen

Aldus opzemaakt te

Eustace

Specimens datur ut supra.

R. W. Moore

John de Vere

Per presento

J. L. Peters.

prov. Jungb. 1898

D.

Respectfully

36

Coibitum

Reynolds and Col.

Stuart & Watson

31 Aug 1835

J. H. Kader of August & C. H. Green hundred & thirty
p. five

On this day the twenty eighth
of August & C. H. Green hundred & thirty
p. five
Appeared before us Raap
Saar Heijliger Moore & Johannes
de Veer Commissioners out of the Bench
of Jurisdiction of this Colony

Mr. William Sadler Burgess
& Resident of this Island who at the
request of the Kings attorney & for
the love of truth, deposed:

That he Slave Boy named
Thom told him last evening the 27th
instant that the negro men Stephen
and Scipio both belonging to Mrs
Purnell intended to break open
one of the windows of the Kings
Store, rented by Mr Charles Mupen
den, for the purpose of robbing some
provisions thereout.

That as soon as said Thom
had related it to him he went accom

panied

37.
surprised by his old Mr. Muppenden
for the purpose of acquainting him
therewith.

That Mr. Muppenden thereon
took some measures to oppose their
in intentions whereon he the depo-
sant went home and retired.

That a short time after
wards he was awoken by Charley
Tentoozen with a message from
his Slave-Boy Thorn, ^{saying} that the thieves
were then going.

That he went to Charles
Muppenden for a second time and
joined him on the bay where they to-
gether with Mr. Muppenden's servants
Jim & John, & the Guard waited
till they heard when the thieves were
breaking the store window.

That a short while after they
got on the Bay they actually heard
the thieves breaking a window towards

the

the alley leading to Clasp-gut where
upon they hurried thither & caught
Scipio who declared that Stephen
was trying to break open the window
and that he was only placed there
on the look out, and that said
Stephen runned away when they
heard one of the guard hail them.

The deponent declaring further
more to have said the truth and
nothing but the truth and to be
ready to give oath thereto.

Thus done at St. Louis
notarum supra in the presence
of companies aforesaid.

John W. Sadler

W. A. Moon
C. B. Deane

In presence
J. H. Maves.
J. P. Feggy

E.

Procurator

30

Exhibitor
Reg. Bank and Col.
St. Louis

On this day the twenty
Eighth of August Eighteen hun
dred and thirty five

1875

Appeared before us Raap
Laat Heylighilloor & Mohammed
de Veer forrumparies out of the
Bench of Judicature of this Island

Mr Goofries Smith
Burguer & Resident of this Island
who at the request of the Kings attor
ney and for the love of truth depose

That late yesterday's evening
the 2nd instant Mr Charles L. Spence
sent to acquaint him that he
had received information that
Stephen & Scipio belonging
to Mr Punnel intended breaking
open the Kings Store to steal out
some provisions

That between 11 & 12 o'clock
Mr C. L. Spence came down
accompanied by Mr W. Saddle for
the

the purpose of keeping watch for
the thieves.

That not long afterwards
they heard them breaking open a
window on the south side of said
Store whereupon they hurried thither
and that Scipio was caught, Stephen
having made his escape when
they were hailed by Jack Livy a
man on guard.

That Scipio declared that
Stephen was breaking open the
Store and that he was placed there
by him to keep watch.

The deponent declaring
furthermore to have said nothing
but the truth and to be ready to give
oath thereto.

Thus done at St. Louis day
& date as above in presence of the Comrs
supra named.

Gospo. Schmidt

R. A. Moore
Clk. S. de Vozar

In presence
St. Charles.
pr. J. J. J.

F.

Deposition

40

Exhibition
Deposition taken
Hunt & Lake

31 Aug 1855

St. John's Eighth of August Eighteen hun-
dred & thirty five

On this day the twenty
Appeared before us
Raapraat Key Liger Moore
& Johannes de Vries commissaries
of the Bench of Judicature of this
Island

Benjamin Harper Busby
corporal of the Militia Guard
station'd on the Bay

Who at the request of the
Kings attorney and for the love of
truth, deposed:

That about half past ten
o'clock of last night the 2nd in
stant Mr Charles Mendenham came
down on the Bay and told him that
he was apprehensive that they in-
tended to break open the Kings store
and to keep a good lookout, wherefore

a

man ~~from~~ of the guard was sent by
him deponent round for that purpose

That a little after Eleven o'clock
he heard a noise when all the men
went to the store himself

That after the deponent heard
that the party on the look out had
succeeded in ~~an~~ holding one of the
thieves he went there himself
and found that they had hold of the
negro man Scipio, who declared
that Stephen was with him & that
who had succeeded in making his escape
when they heard the man Jack
Livy of the guard ^{the signe} ~~was~~ was sent by
the deponent to gail them, that
Stephen was breaking the window
open and he merely stationed there
by him to watch.

That they found on the spot
a Barrel, a stick, rope, one or two pieces
of apparel, a bag & a knife laying
about the spot where they were caught

The

deponent declaring furthermore
to have ~~done~~ ^{care} the truth and to have said
nothing but the truth & to be ready to go
rather than ~~to~~

Thus done at McEustatins day
I date as above in presence of Com^{rs}
supra ~~is~~ ^{are} forenamed

W. A. Moon
John de Vries

B. H. Bury

in presence
J. H. Haver
per J. H. H

G.

prostitution

42

Exhibition
By Stank derhol:
Kunst & Saba

31 Aug 1835

John Thaddeus

proff five

On this day the twenty eighth
of August eighteen hundred & thirty

appeared before us Messrs
Laat Key tiger Moore & Johannes
de Beer commissioners out of the
Bureau of Jurisdiction of this Colony

The free coloured man
Lack Levy belonging to the guard
stationed on the Bay on yesterday
the 27th instant.

Who at the request of the
king's attorney & for the love of
truth deposes.

That he was sent by the
Corporal of the guard B. H. Busby
to look out for the thieves who had
the Corporal had got information
that there coming to break open
M^r Charles Ruppersens store.

That he succeeded in
ketching Scipio and that he
saw

saw an other man make his es-
cape

The deponent declaring further
more to have said nothing but the
truth and to be ready to give oath there-
to if required.

Thus done at Huctatus day
of date as above before Commissioners
aforenamed.

It is witnessed by me
Jack Livingston
notary public for the State of New York

Me present

J. H. Havers
proff

R. H. Moore

John H. Havers

J. H.

Pro Justitia.

44

The undersigned, this morning, between ten and eleven o'clock, were required to go to the Plantation occupied by Mr. Judith Rignalls, to see a sambo man named Stephen, who they were informed had stabbed himself — On examination they found that he had stuck himself with an old common table knife, one that seemed to have been pointed for the ordinary use of slaughtering animals, which knife he had in his hand when the first undersigned saw him — he had wounded himself in the pit or lower part of the throat in a straight direction backwards, but on account of the knife being dull and not very sharp pointed, it did not seem from the outward appearance to have penetrated quite an inch — and it does not yet appear that either the windpipe or Gullet have been perforated — There was not a great deal of blood on his person or cloaths, nor did his Pulse indicate that he had lost much — no material artery being wounded —

They are of opinion that the above Injuries need not prevent his imprisonment — or retard his trial —

At Exeter 28 August 1835 —

Wm. Dodge M.D.

E. C. Cusin
off: v. grand jury

J.

propositio

20 Aug^r 1835 46

Cibitum

Right Hon^{ble} Sec^y of State

21 Aug^r 1835

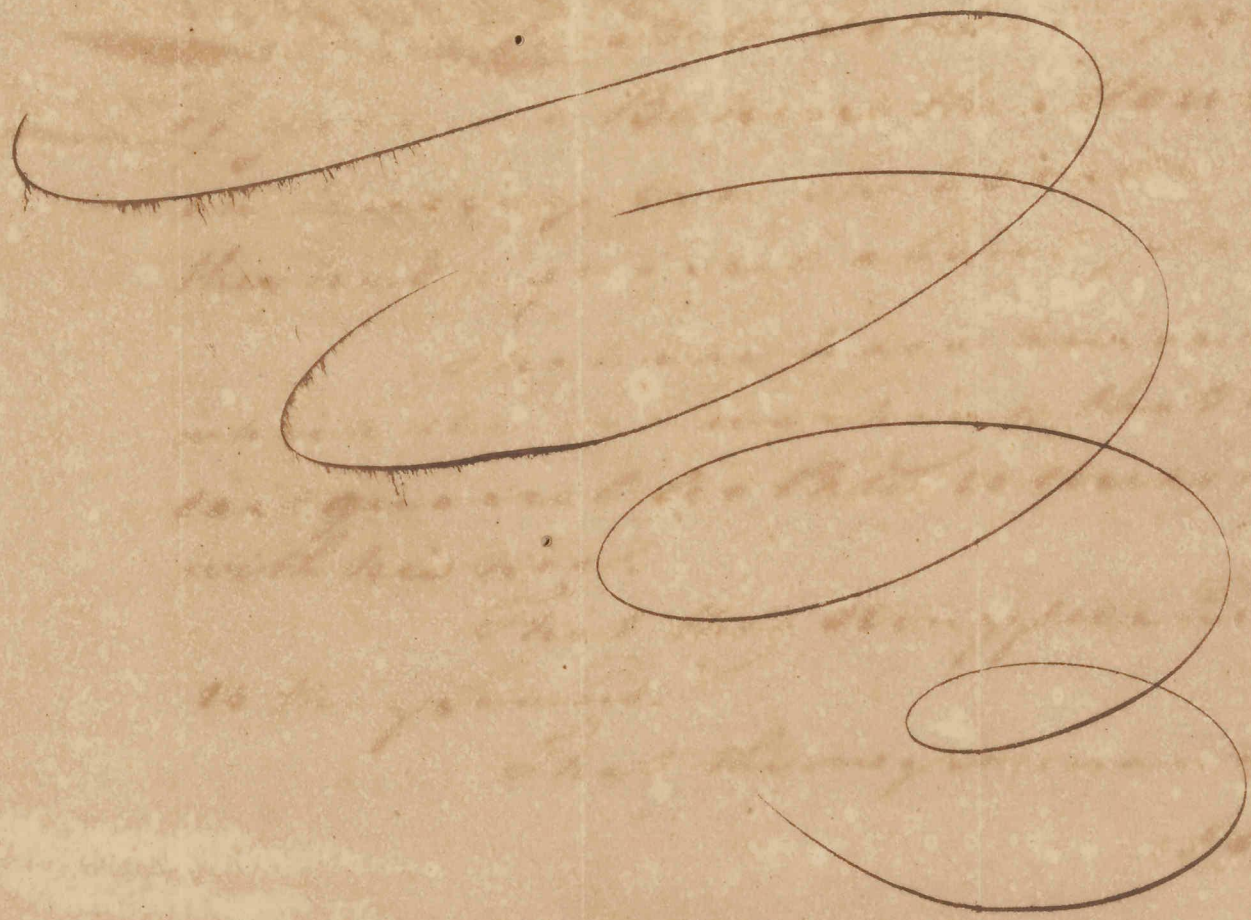
J. H. Mavers

Mr. J. H.

On this day the twenty
Eighth of August Eighteen hundred
& thirty five

Appeared before us Raap.
Zaat Seydiger Moore & Johanne
de Veer Commissioners of the
Bench of Justice of this Colony

Mr Charles Ellenden
Burgher & residing Merchant of
this Island who at the requisition
of the Kings attorney and for the
love of truth, Deposed: as inclosed



At nine O'clock last night Mr J. M. Sadler called at my house bringing with him his boy Thomas; when the latter informed me, that a man by the name of Stephen, belonging to Mrs Judith Runnels, had that evening proposed, that he Thomas, should go that night with him on the bay & assist him in breaking open & robbing my store; telling him, he need not be afraid, as the last time he broke it open, he took a bbl of Corn meal, which he divided with his accomplices in his Mistress's Lane piece, & it never was discover'd. Thomas also informed me that Stephen had several times previously, requested him to do so, but that he had always declined, & on his making the proposal last evening, he thought it best to inform his master, which he accordingly did.

I then desired him to go to Stephen, agree to go, with him to the store, - to get from him all the information he could on the subject, but previous to going on the bay, to return & acquaint me with it, informing him, that I would take such steps as would prevent his being injured.

Mr Sadler returned to my house at eleven O'clock, & informed me, that Thomas had not been able to get away from Stephen, but had just then informed him, through Charles Tentover, that they were then going (Stephen's design) & that they intended to break open one of the windows of the King's store next to Clock Gate.

I went on the bay to the Guard House accompanied by Mr Sadler & two of my servants, I then sent Jack Levy, a private of the Militia, round the beach, to get to the South Side of the King's store, & my boy John to get secretly under the Steps of the Store. Immediately

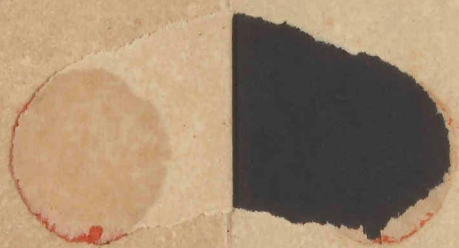
after doing so, I heard them breaking the windows & ran
up with Peter Fabio to the North Side of the Store, when
we got there the noise had ceased. I then sent Peter Fa-
bio back to the guard house, & was joined by Mr. Schmidt
& John Marks. We then heard Jack Levy calling
out, & I ran to the spot, & found my boy John holding
Scipio, & Jack Levy searching for the other. I had a light
brought & found an empty cask put under the window
& two of the lower hinges of the window, torn off, also a stick
some rope & a wad. Scipio then informed me that
the person who ran off was Stephen, & that he had been
forcing the window with a hatchet & a piece of cutlery
which he had carried away, that the stick & rope were
to be used in carrying away the bill of Hous they in-
tended to rob, & that he had been induced by Stephen
to make the attempt. I then had him tied & taken
to the Fort.

St. Quotatus 29th August 1835. —

R. A. Moon
D. H. Devereux

Genl. Mudge

Mr. present to
J. R. Mavers.
per. J. R. Mavers



31 Aug^e 1835

50

St. Eustatius den 31^{sten} Augustus 1835

Op den 28^{den} dezer klagte hebbende
ontvangen tegen de slaven Stephen en Scipio,
aankomende Mevrouw de Weduwe Peter
Heyliger Kunnels, die zich den vorigen
nacht rooven hebben begiven naar de Baai,
tot het openbreken van- en stelen uit - 's Lands
Magazyn aldaar, thans als pakhuys van
den Heer Charles Mufsen. Koopman
alhier, diennede, in voorts rapport dat
Scipio by die gelegenheid was geapprehen-
deerd en in detentie gesteld, termyl Stephen
zich met de vlugt had gered, ben ik, na
dezen laatste te hebben doen opvatten en
in verzekerde bewaring stellen, nog ten
zelven dage overgegaan tot het inwin-
nen van precedente informatien, en
het hooren der Beklaagden voor Heeren
commissarissen uit Nieuw Amsterdam
den, alsmede tot de inspectie van het
geboorn alwaar de gearresteerden met

De Weldele Gestrange Heeren
President en Leden van
de Regbank der Kolonie
St. Eustatius en Saba.

Het

61
Het inbreken een' aanvang hebben gemaakt.

De gevangenen het hun aangetygde
delict vrijwillig hebbende beleden, geef
ik my de eer hunne bekendtissen hierby
te includeren, alsmede de volgende
verklaringen, als:

van Charles Maysenden

John William Sadler

Groffried Schmidt

Benjamin Harper Busby

Jack Levy en

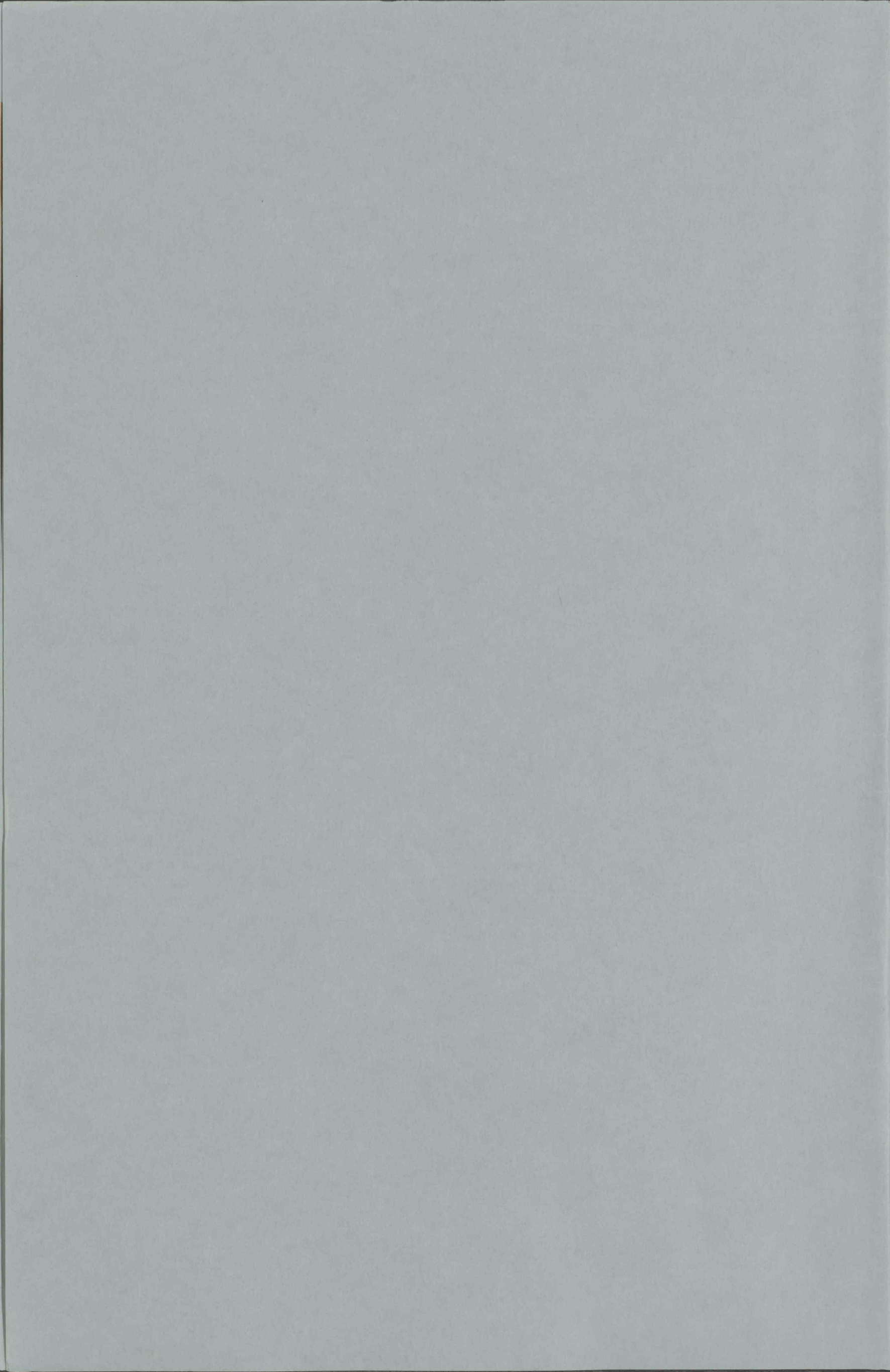
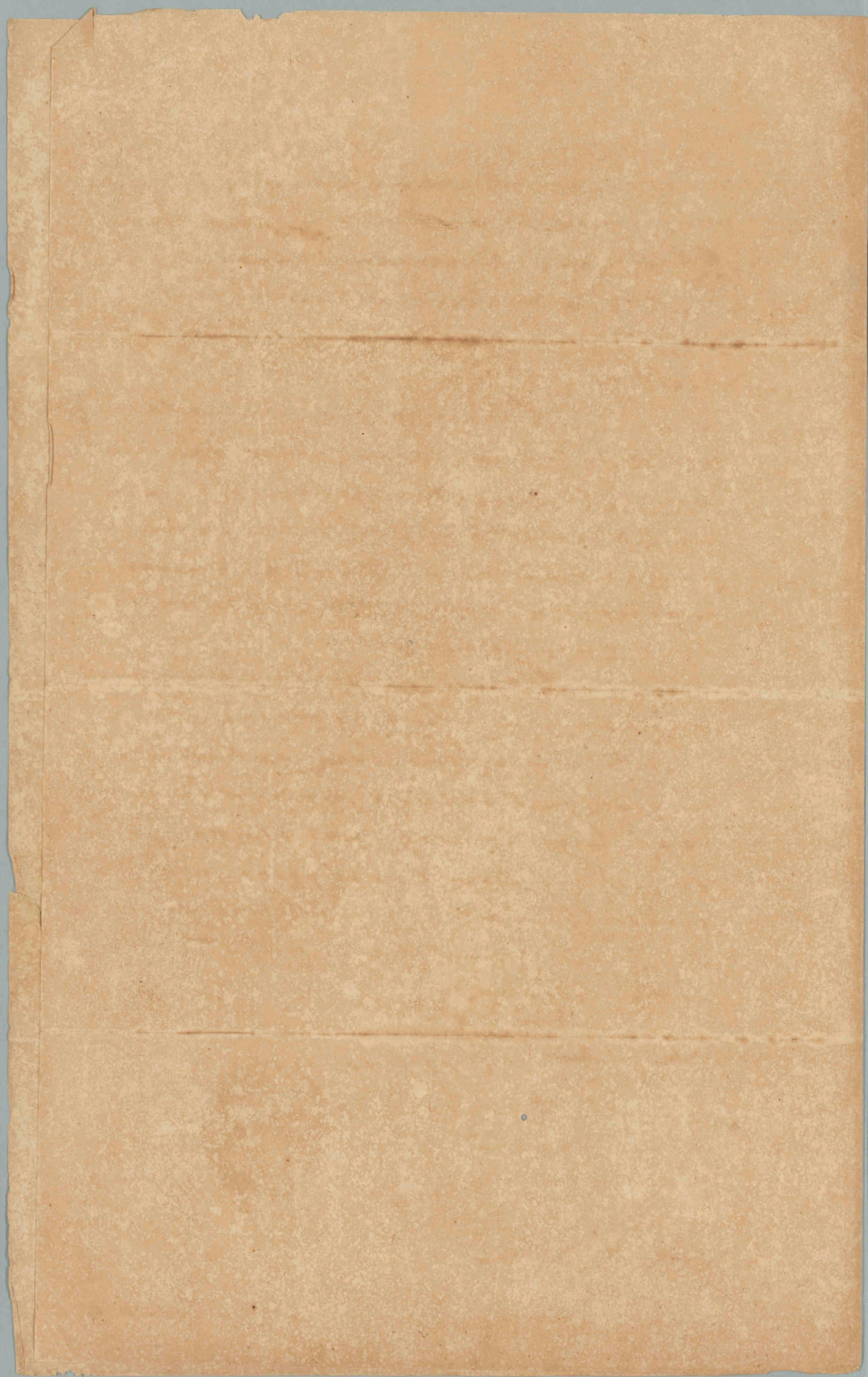
den Agerslaaf Thomas, aankomende
voornaamde J. W. Sadler.

Voorts Procureur Verbale der gehouden
Inspectie door geammitteerde Raders,
met verzoek deze stukken na visie en
lecture aan my te retourneren.

En neem ik wyders de vrijheid
Hunlro. Gestr. te verzoeken geautoriseerd
te worden, om op de confessie der beklaag-
den en gearreteerden recht te vragen, en te
moeten dienen van myner Criminelen
Lich en Conclusie.

de Procureur des Konings

A. H. Spiro



1211
x Thomas Mackerel

1835 okt. 19

Procuratie

52

Contractant de Fiskaal
Rolle gehouden by de
Rechtbank der Kolonie
S. Eustatius en Saba

vergadering gehouden
op

Maandag den 19 October 1835

Present

de welddede Justitiegereken

Johni verschuur President

Theophilus George Groote

Plaatsaatkeyliger Moore

Johannes de Veer en

Charles Cluppenden Leden en

Matwille Wood Burgia Regter

plaatsveranger

naast Gebod

Ingekomen missive vanden heer
Procureur des konings geleidelijk en

de missive luidt aldus

S. Eustatius den 19 October
1835

Ik heb de eer enz.

De enz.

De enz.

Daar nu de misdadaad is in confesso
en het algemeen belang gebiedt door
aers dat de delinquant zoo spoedig moge
lyk gestraft worden, neem ik de vrijheid

met overlegging Syner bekentenis, en de
beoelde verklaringen, gegeven gegeven
door Heeren gecommitteerde Raden
Hwello. Gestr. te verzoeken autorisatie
om of des gevangens confesau, recht
vragen, en nog hangende Hwello. Gestr.
Zitting van heven, zoogeene rechte
contrarie bestaan, te mogen diene
van mynen criminelen Cischen
conclusie.

De Procureur des konings
(get.) P. D. T. M. Spiro
De Regtbank daarover gete
beraad en

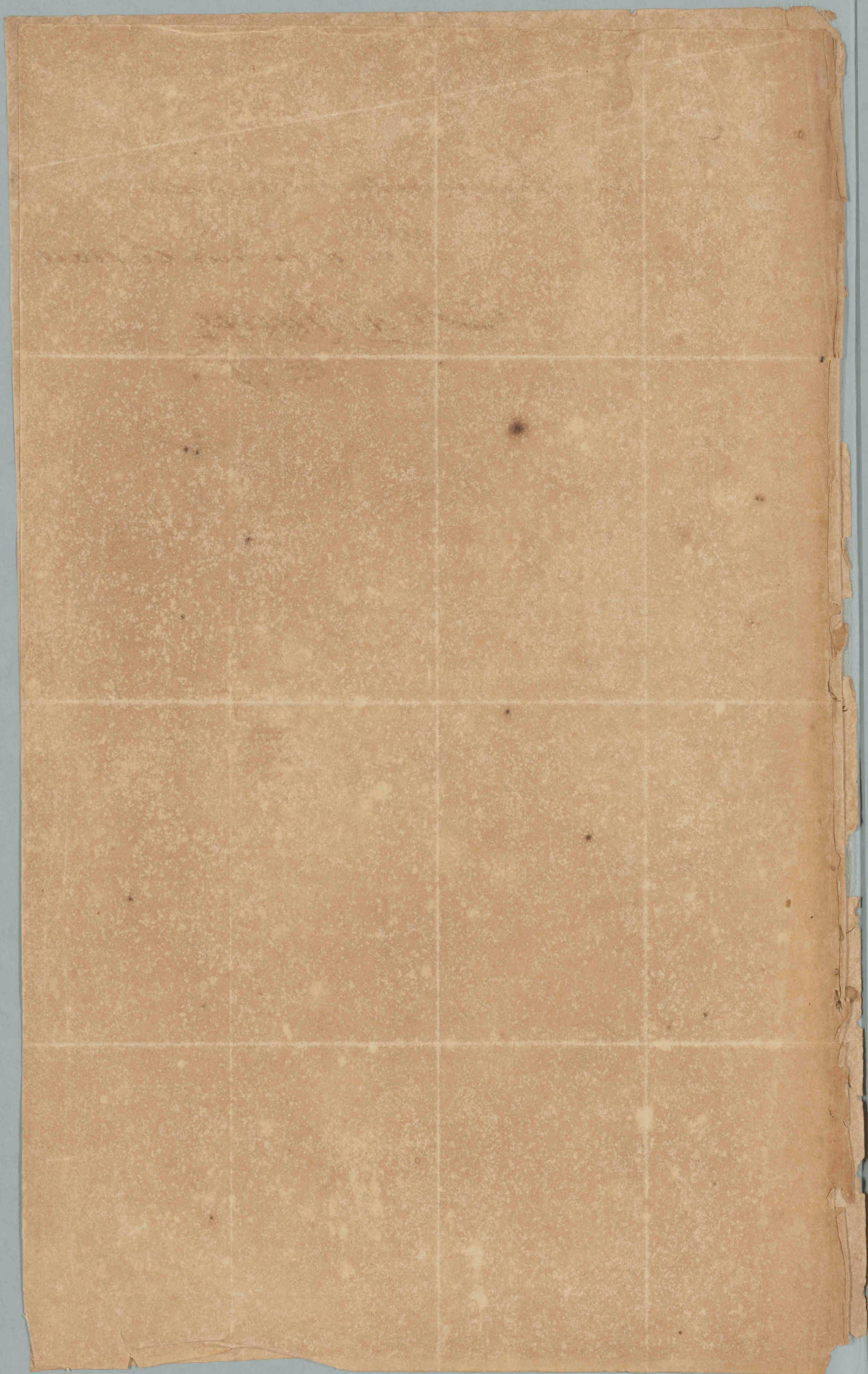
Overwegende dat de beschuld.
Thomas Mackerel de door hem begane
misdrift ten volle heeft bekend

Accordeert de door den Heer
Procureur des konings ^{voorzittende} gedaan ^{verzoek}
en autoriseert Lyn Hwello. Gestr. alzo
om staande deze vergadering deszelfs
criminen Cischen Conclusie te doen
legen tegen genoemden Neger Tho-
mas Mackerel, thans in criminele
detentie

En zal de traet dezes worden
uitgereikt aan den Procureur des
konings om Lyn Hwello. Gestr. te

kunnen diene tot autorisatie

Yor getrouwe & tract
J. H. Mackerel
pleeff.



X H. D. de Geneste
2 shk 1835 dec. 7.

7 Dec 1835

54

On this day the seventh of
December 1800 & thirty five

Appeared before us Theo.
philus George Groebe & Raaplaat
Heyliger Moore Commisaries out
of the bench of judicature of the colony
St Eustatius & Saba.

Benjamin Harper Busby
who for the love of truth & at the
request of the Kings Attorney

Declared: That on Monday
the 30 November last he was in
the yard of the house occupied by
William Charles Fabio where he
saw Mr St. D. de Geneste fire at
a hog which was in a lot of land
situate between the Dutch Church
& Mr Waag, belonging to Mr C.illus
Sendens

The deponent declares for
there more the above to be the truth &
nothing but the truth & to be ready
to give oath thereto

This done at St Eustatius

in presence of Commissions aforesaid
named

J. G. Locke

B. H. Crosby

R. H. Moore

On this day the seventh of
December 1800 & thirty five

Appeared before us Theophi-
lus George Groebe & Raaplaat
Keyliger Illoore Commisaries out of
the Bench of Jurisdiction of the Colony
of St. Eustatius & Saba

Alexander Hodge who
at the request of the Kings attorney
and for the love of truth,

Deposed: that on Monday the
thirtieth of November of this year
he was in the yard of the house occu-
pied by William Charles Faber
where he saw Mr. A. D. de Geneste
fire at a hog which was in a lot of
land belonging to Mr. Charles Illas-
sander & situated in the upper town
between the Dutch Church & the
dwelling of Mr. S. Maag.

The deponent & furthermore
declare the above to be the truth
& nothing but the truth & to be
ready if required to give oath thereto

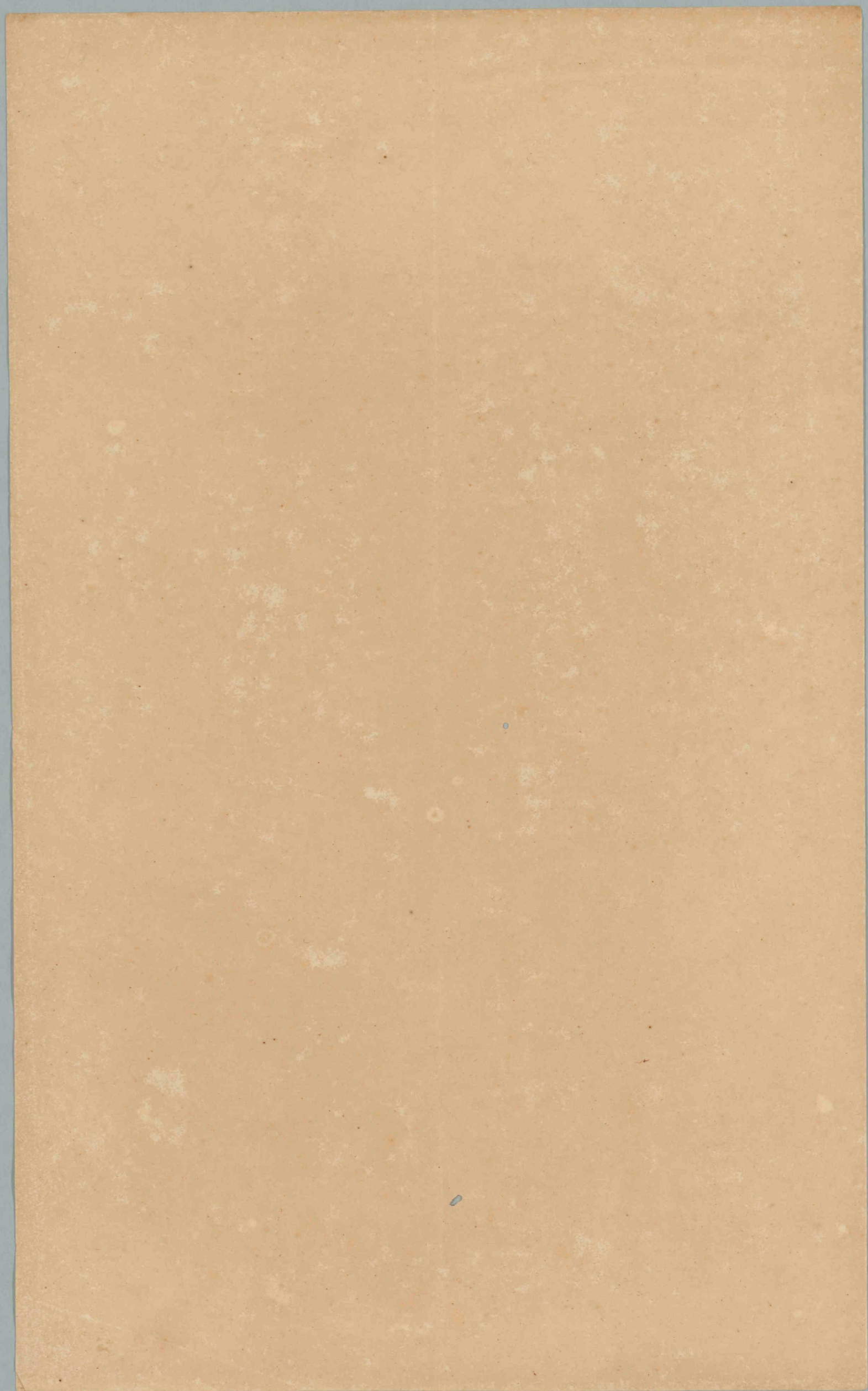
Thus done at St. Eustatius

in presence of companions afore
named. Alexander Hodge

J. G. Locke

B. A. Moon

J. E. H. Haves.
J. E. H. Haves.



IX
x W.C. Fabio

3 Stukken 1835 dec. 7 / 24

7 Decr 1835.

50

No Justitie.

Tisch in Conclusie.

gedaan maken en aan de Wt.
Edele gestrenge Heeren Presi-
dent en Leden van de Begl.
bank der Kolonie Sint Eu.
staties en Saba overgegeven
door den Procureur des
Konings.

Tischer B. C. ter eene

op de tegens

Williams Charles Fakis.

Ingeseten alhier. Beklaagde
en gedaagde. ter andere zyde.

De Tischer B. C. zegt, dat het de
waarheid is, zoo als uit de deposite van
den voorn persoon van Thomas Doncker
en uit des Beklaagden en gedaagden inge-
willige bekendenis. Hierby overgelegd,
lykt, dat hy zich niet ontsien heeft, op
Zondag den Achtsten November jongstleden.
een met scherp geladen geweer is het boven
Dorp deses eilands af te schieten. ten einde
eenige gieten, welke in een stuk land, door
hem en voornaemden T. Doncker geult.
veerd worden, syn binnen gekomen, te
dooden.

Dat het by de Publicati van Gouver-
neur in Staden in dato 15^{de} October 1835,

uitdrukkelijk

uitdrukkelijk is verboden; het zy by dag of
by nacht, eenige gemmen in de respectieve
Doopen alhier af te schieten, op pene van
vyf en Twintig pezen van achter (\$25)
of Drie en Dertig gulden, Drie en Dertig en
Een Derde Cent (\$33. 33 1/3) stedslandsch,
aan tegen te verbeuren.

En alzoo de Beklaagde en gedaagde
buiten alle tegenspraak het verbod in de
geciteerde Publicatie voorkomende, heeft
gervolaerd.

Zoo is het, dat de Eecher R. O.
Eerch daende

concludeert, dat de Be-
klaagde en gedaagde by den
Sintre van Amsted. Geste.
zal worden verklaard, zich
te hebben schuldig gemaakt
aan het misdryf van het af-
schieten van een gemmen in het
Doop alhier, en oversulks zal
worden gecondemneerd in de
betaling der gezegde Boete, of
tot zoodanige andren pene
of straf, als Amsted. Geste. in
goede justitie zullen vermoenen
te behooren, met verdere con-
demnatie van denzelven in de
kosten des degen gevallen.

H. Cristatus den 24th December 1895.

J. H. M. Spiro
Proc. van Konink.

On this day the Seventh of
December Eighteen hundred &
thirty five

Appeared before us Theophilus
George Groebe and Raapraat
Heijliger Moore Commissioner of
the Bench of Judicature of the Colony
of St. Eustatius and Saba

The free blackman Thomas
Doncker, who for the love of truth
and at the request of the King's attor-
ney declared:

That he and William Char-
les Fabio plant a piece of ground belong-
ing to Mrs C. de Batten together, and that
On Sunday the 8th of November ^{last} they
were standing in the alley next to
said spot of land when they saw several
goats in the land destroying their pro-
vision, whereon he William Charles
Fabio fired at them and killed two.

The Deponent declaring
furthermore the above to be the
truth & nothing but the truth and
if required to be ready give oath thereto.

Thus

Thus done & declared at S^t Eusta-
tius, day & date as above in presence
of commissaries aforenamed

This is the mark of Ph^e Doucker
who declar^s that he cannot
write.

J. G. Procter

R. A. Mow

J. R. Havers.
— plaff —

On this day the seventh day of
December in the year 1800 & thirty
five.

Before us Theophilus Peay
Groebé & Raapraat Keylegie Moore
Commissionaries out of the Bench of
Judicature of the Colony of St. Eustatius
Saba

William Charles Fabio
free coloured inhabitant of this colony
who confessed.

That on Sunday the 8th
of November last he fired & killed
two goats which were destroying
his provisions he had standing
in a lot of land situate in the
Upper town between the houses
lots occupied by Mrs C. Seelig
& Eliza de Bretton the same
land being the property of a foreman,
messrs C. de Bretton & ^{the} which he
& Thomas Doncker cultivated together
not knowing that firing in town was prohibited.

The deponent declaring further
more the above to be the truth & nothing
but the truth & to be ready to give
oath thereto.

Thus

Thus done at West⁴ in presence
of witnesses aries abovenamed.

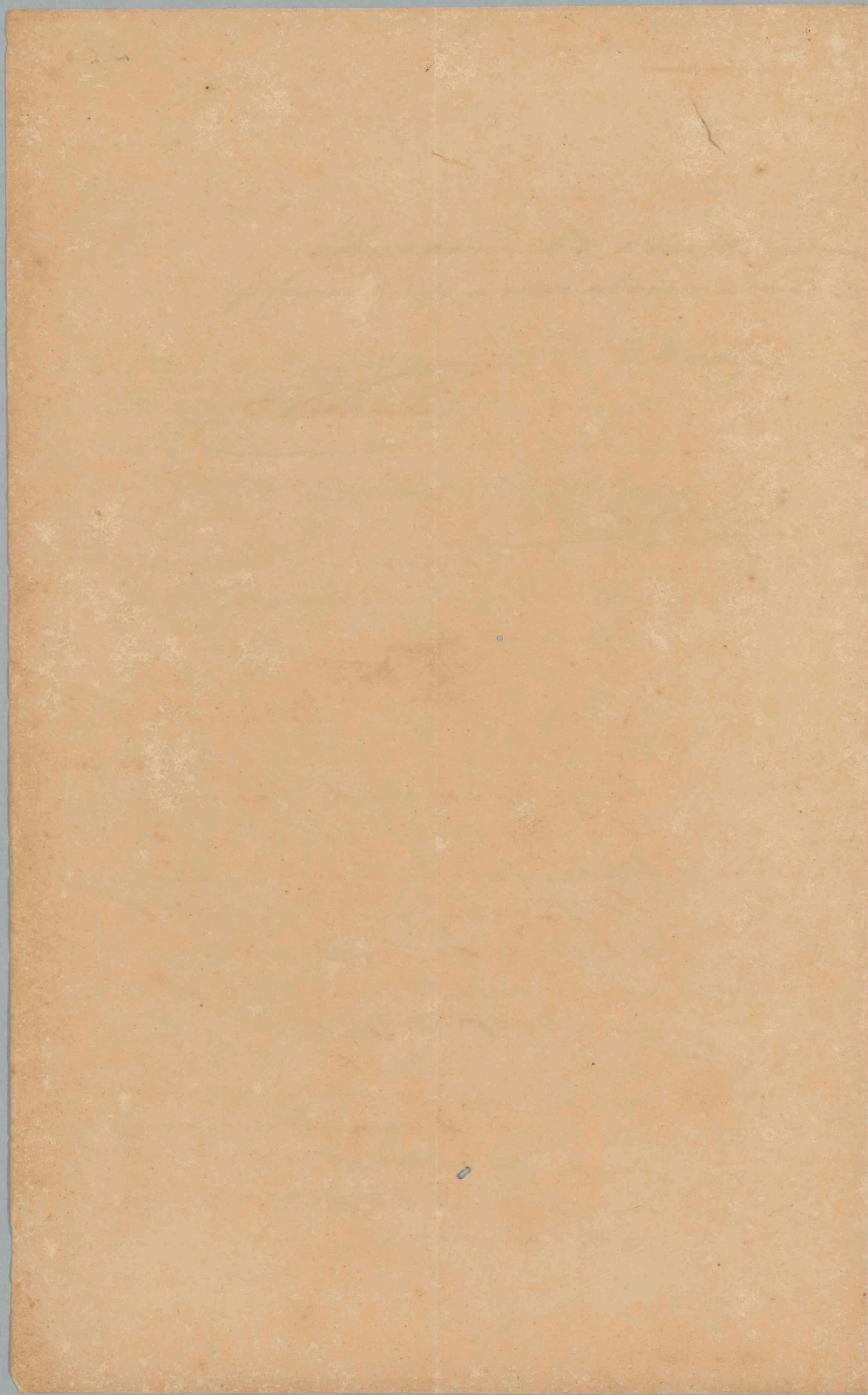
W. G. Tatior

J. P. Brock

R. A. Moon

J. E. Hassell

W. G. Tatior



X
Jacob v Putten x William Wilmans

7 shukle

1835 okt. 6

1836 juli [17]

2 July 1836

64

Pro Justitia

Recht en Conclusie

in zake
van het Publieke
Ministerie

Teekel A. O. ter eere,
op en tegen

William Wilmans en
John Franklin, gedaagde,
in andere zyde.

De Procureur des Konings der ko-
lonie S. Eustatius en Saba

Herlezen de procesale stukken,

Overneggende, dat de instructie de-
zer zaak, als daadzaken heeft doez
blyken:

Dat er byzonder de eerste beklaagde
William Wilmans, en Jacob van Rutter,
in den nacht van Maandag den 5^{den}
October 1835, ten huize van Benjamin
Harper Busby, mist is ontstaan.

Dat de eerste beklaagde en voornam-
de Jacob van Rutter, gezegde woning
hebbende verlaten, elkanander daarna
op de openbare straat voor het huis van
Maria Groch, hebben gerecontreerd,
wanneer William Wilmans, zeer bele-
digende en dreigende uitdrukkingen, segg-

Jacob

Jacob van Putten, heeft geberegt.

Dat na eenige minuten tusschen
deze twee personen, waarin William Wilman
zich weder van de zijende expressies heeft
bediend, zij elkander zijn aangevallen,
gevende de eerste beklaagde, aan gezeg.
den Jacob van Putten een' stoot met
het hoofd, hem op den grond werpende,
en toen deze pogde op te staan, hem
een' slag op het hoofd, met eenen
stok, welke de tweede beklaagde John
Franklin, den eerste beklaagde over-
handigde, toebrengende.

Oorwegende, dat de eerste beklaag-
de William Wilman, zich heeft schul-
dig gemaakt, aan gequalificeerd feci.
selyk geweld, in de tweede beklaag-
de John Franklin, aan medeleeflyg-
heid daar aan, zoodanig als dit
misdryf is bepaald by artikel 12 der
wet van 16/17 Maart 1830, is dus aan
overtreding van dat artikel, naantijg
voorzien is by het daarop volgende ar-
tikel 13; de strafbepaling van welk
tantote door hen is geincurreerd.

concludeert, dat
by vonnis der Regt.

bank

bank, de beklaagde Wil-
liam Wilman en John
Franklin, beiden geboren
althier, ieder oud 25 jaar,
Schoenmakers van beroep,
en van den Protestantisch
Godsdienst, ten zake
voorschreven zultes worden
gecondemneerd tot een
gevangenzetting voor der
tyd van drie maanden, als
mede in de kasten van der
procure, voorts in de kasten
welke gedurende hunne
detentie zultes kunnen te
vallen,

Stet al te voldaan wou-
ken ontslag uit de gevan-
genis op straffe van lan-
gere detentie.

Of dat de Regtbank
in deze zaak zoodanig
anders zal wyzen, als
deselve in goede Justitie
zal oordeelen te behooren.

St. Curatorius den 1 July 1836.

De Procureur des Konings
voornemd.

W. de Meester

Pro Institutio

66
Sint Eustatius den 6 oktober 1835

Hier nevens heb de eer Uw Ed Gestränge te com-
municeren, dat de Persoon van Jacob van Putten is by
my gisteren avond om acht uren gekomen, volgens zyn
zeggen, door Uw Ed Gestränge geronden, om zyn hoofd te
doen visiteren.

Ik verklaar dat na naauwkeurig schoowing, niets ge-
vonden heb dan een licht huid schaving (*excoriatio cutis*)
op het voorste gedeelte van zyn. hoofd —

Het geval is zoo onbeduidende dat het my voorkomt,
dat een certificaat onnodig is —

Heb de eer met aethtig te zyn
De officier van Gezondheid dienst daende
by de garnizoen alhier

E. C. Crusin

aan

Den Wel Edelen Gestränge Heer
Procureur des Konings

[Faint, illegible handwriting]

[Faint, illegible handwriting]

[Faint, illegible handwriting]

[Faint, illegible handwriting]

[Faint, illegible handwriting]

[Faint, illegible handwriting]

[Faint, illegible handwriting]

[Faint, illegible handwriting]

[Faint, illegible handwriting]

[Faint, illegible handwriting]

[Faint, illegible handwriting]

[Faint, illegible handwriting]

[Faint, illegible handwriting]

[Faint, illegible handwriting]

For Justice

1835-68

I the undersigned do hereby Certify That on the night of the 5th Instant, being my Guards night and having to send a Substitute, I should not have night be absent from the Estate, which I am at present Manager of. Accordingly made in Town, & immediately on my arrival there, I called at the House of Mr. D. H. Busby for the purpose of making inquiry whether the person who I had sent to engage as a Substitute, to appear for me at Court, had done so. At the House of Mr. Busby I found the following persons, Mr. Busby, Mr. W. Williams & Mr. Alexander Hodge. The former had in his hands a flute which he commenced playing on, which said flute I had in my possession some months it having been lent me by Mr. P. C. Lacour. Mr. Williams immediately on Mr. Busby playing it, asked the latter to let him have it which he did after having been put in his possession he Mr. Williams challenged & demanded it as his. I then told him I would not give it up to him without he obtained an order from Mr. Lacour from whom I had it. As I was determined to keep it in my possession until he had obtained one, Mr. Williams still persisted that it was his & that if it was shown to Mr. Edward Mailland he would be able to decide the controversy. I then offered it should be taken to Mr. Mailland but Mr. Williams declined doing so by observing that if Mr. Mailland should say it was his, that he would not return it & whereas if he saw it he would take it, I then observed to him that in future it would be seen in no other persons hands but my own, & demanded of him to say whether he would take it out of my hands. He replied He would do so. & furthermore observed that he would break it up. Being then roused by heat of passion from the two last remarks made. I stepped a few Yards from the door where I had been standing.

holding in one hand the stick & in the other my stick. &
I then told him to come & take it out of my possession
at the same time some abusive language was passed be-
tween us among which I heard him call me a damned son
of a whore & roused them to indignation I approached
the door, where he was standing, and would certainly
have used my stick on him. If I had I have done it
with impunity. But seriously reflecting that it
would be an infringement on the Law of my Country
which I ever guarded myself in not violating, checked
ed & governed me so far as to refrain from striking
him. But observed to him, that I would not then use
my stick, as I would not take that advantage of him.
Which he immediately took as a challenge, and answered
me that he would go & get one also. He then quit-
ted, and to my great surprise some time after he
returned accompanied by his Father Mr. John Frank-
lin & several other persons himself & Father having
each a stick in their hand. I was at the time stand-
ing by the Gate opposite Miss Maria Groby's, when
they came up towards me & I was then accosted by
Mr. W. Williams, in these words. You damnedascal
Here am I now, and if You only open Your mouth, I'll
kick You to hell. My having been now for the second
time provoked, I walked along, and said to him -
that he could follow me. Having walked as far
as the Old Market Place, I stopped, and on look-
ing round I beheld him coming towards me, and a
number of persons with him. Mr. Joseph Martins
seeing the mob came also, where I was. Fearing some
advantage may have been taken of me. On my reflect-
ing for the second time how improper it would be, for
me to remain there, I returned, first observing that

69
it did not suit me, to engage, in such scandal which
would eventually fall on me, as to remain there. Hav-
ing got as far as the former place I had first quitted,
(at the Gate opposite Miss Maria Groby's) I stopped,
when the mob passed, and on their reaching the Corn-
er of the Street they halted, and I heard them engaged
in abusing Mr. Joseph Martins. I also heard their
words distinctly proclaimed by Mr. W. Williams, I'll
kick the Pair of You to Hell. I retorted for the third
time to the greatest extremity, I could no longer com-
mand myself. I went up to him, and dared him
to do it, when he grasped me, and made a belt at
me which I perceived on my cheek bone, when
grasped each other. At all the same time trying to
trip me which he effected. and in the act of my
rising from the ground, I received a blow in the
head with a stick, which lowered me to the ground
again, I became insensible for a few seconds, when
I had recovered, I found my head bleeding from
the wound I had received. I was then informed by
many persons who were present, and who are read-
ily to come forward and declare - That Mr. John
Franklin was the person who had put the
stick in the hands of said W. Williams, from whom
I had received the blow.

J. Patterson

St. Erystal Oct. 6th 1855

On Saturday forenoon the 5th Dec. I was sent for to see Edward Maillard at his residence. His face was much swelled about the cheeks eyes nose and forehead. Immediately below the eyes was much discoloration or purple. The eyes themselves much inflamed, or bloodshot as it is called. The passages of the nostrils almost completely obstructed. Besides which he had several Contusions on different parts of his body and arms. He was suffering much from pain and general uneasiness, which prevented his sleeping at night.

I understood from him, that the above injuries were the result of a severe beating he had received on the Wednesday preceding - with what he called a Root tree, or from forcing Roots on - and with which or something very similar it appears the wounds must have been inflicted. They were quite sufficient to lay him up for a considerable time.

J. C. Estabrook 7th December 1835

Wm. Dodge M.D.

[Faint, mostly illegible handwriting in cursive script, likely a letter or manuscript page.]

[Continuation of faint handwriting, appearing as several lines of text.]

[Faint handwriting, possibly a signature or a closing phrase, with some red ink markings.]

[Faint handwriting at the bottom of the page, including what might be a date or a reference.]

On this day the seventh of December 1800 & thirty five

appeared before us Theophilus George Groebe & Naap Laat Keyliger Moore formerly series out of the Bench of justice of the colony of St. Eustatius & Saba.

Edward Maillard.

inhabitant of this Island who at the request of the Kings attorney & for the love of truth, Deposed.

That on Wednesday forenoon the Second Instant he went to William Wilmans' Shop & demanded of him a flute which he had of his, or payment therefore.

That Wilmans agreed to pay him & asked him the price on which the deponent answered him, "You may have it at what it costs me, say \$2. Spanish". Wilmans asked for a proof thereof, which he could not give having bought it at St. Thomas. Wilmans then told him he was a liar and that he was in the habit of getting drunk

drunk on rum & gunpowder to give
him courage; the deponent then re-
turned the lie, whereon Melman
nocked him down with a boot wedge
& continued to beat him while he
was on the ground till ~~Thos~~ ^L ~~xxxx~~
Haddis & other rescued him

^L Robert

That when he saw W. Mel-
man, come out of his shop with
the boot wedge he took up two stones
but the Blow which he received was
so severe that it stunned him
why he cannot tell wether he
struck him or not.

The deponent declaring this to
be the truth & nothing but the truth

Thus done at Sturtevant in
presence of Commisaries afore
named.

 E. G. Grobe
 R. A. Moon
 E. Maillard
 J. P. Havers
- pliff -

1835

74

Pro Instetia.

Aan

De Wedde Leetunge Heeren
President en Leden van de
Rechtbank der Kolonie Sint
Eustatius en Saba.

Geeft reverentlyk te kennen Philip
Dijk Thomson Milton Spiers, Procureur des
Konings alhier.

Dat by den requestant klagten zijn inge-
komen van de personen van Jacob van Putten en
Edward Maillard, Burgers en Inwoners derzei-
lands, ten aanzien van de aan hun gepleegde
feitelyke geweldadigheden, door den persoon van
William Wilmans, breeder in de hierby ge-
vraagde verklaringen van de aanklagers en van
de geneesheeren G. C. Cusin en N. P. Hodge
vermeld, welke documenten de requestant
verzoekt, na visie en lecture, terug te moge
bekomen.

Dat het den requestant is voorgekomen,
dat het gedrag van voornoemden William
Wilmans, ten hoogste strafbaar is, en dus

nodig

noody geoordeeld heeft zulks ter cognitie
van Hareld: Gestr. te brengen, en daar het
noodzakelyk gemorden is, nopens het gebeur-
de, van de personen van Benjamin Harper
Bushy, Alexander Hodge, John Franklin,
William Charles Fabio, William Payne,
John Crifon en Peter Fabio, getuigenis der
naakheid in te minnen, en dezelve als ook
de Beklaagde, en anderen die in de zaak
mogten betrokken zyn, of desnege getuigenis
kunnen geven, op Interrogatorien te hooren.
Zoo is het dat de suppliant
zich tot Hareld: Gestr. is
wendende, met verzoek te
mogen worden geautoriseerd,
de opgenoemde en bedoelde
personen te dagvaarten, om
voor Hareld: Gestr. tegen den
eerstvoorkomenden restdag,
of vroeger voor Heeren sam-
missienissen met Hareld: Gestr.
midden te compareren, ten
einde te antwoorden op
zoodanige Interrogatorien,

als

St. Cretatus den
24^{de} December
1835.

175
als namens den suppliant aan
hun zullen worden voorgelaten.

I mitk Vaende Geo

P. H. H. H. H.

Projustitia

Kopij

Aan

De Welldede Gesteunge Heere
President en Leden aan de
Regtbank der Kolonie Sint
Eustatius en Saba.

Geeft reverentlyk te kennen Ph.
lip Dirk Thomsoen Milton Spiro Pro-
cureur des Konings alhier.

Dat by den Regtbankant klagten
zyn ingekomen van de personen van Jaet
van Putter en Edward Maillard burgers
en ingezetenen dizes Eilands, ten aanteen van
de aan hem gepleegde feitelijke geweldadig-
heden, doordien Traoon van William
Wilmans, breeder in de hierby gevoegde ver-
klaringen van de aanklagers en van de Ge-
meeschere C. C. Busin en W. P. Hooze ver-
meld, welke documenten de Regtbankant over-
laakt, na visie en lectuur, terig te moogen
bekomen.

Dat het den Regtbankant is voor-
gekomen dat het gewrag van voornoemde
William Wilmans, ten hoogste straf-
baar is, en dus noodig geoordeeld heeft
zulks ter cognitie van Uwelld. Geste. te
brengen en daar het noodzakelyk gevon-
den is nopens het gebewe, van de personen

Benjamin

Benjamin Harper Busby, Alexan.
der Hooft, John Franklin, William
Charles Fabio, William Payne,
John Brisson en Peter Fabio getuige
nis der waarheid in te winnen, en dezelven
als ook de Beblagde, en anderen die in
de zaak mogten betrokken zijn, of derweg
getuigenis kunnen geven op interroga
torien te hooren.

Zoo is het dat de Supplicans
sich tot uwe E. Gestrangenis
wendende, met verzoek te
mogen worden geautoriseerd
de genoemde en bevaelde per
sonen te dagvaarden om
voor uwe E. Gestrengden den
eerstkommenden Rechtsdag, of
vroeger voor Heeren Jans
mipsaripen uit uwe E.
Gestr. midden te comparere
ten einde te antwoorden
op zoodanige Interrogato
rien als namens den dag
plaats aan hun zullen
worden voorgehouden.

Welk doende & la
get. P. D. T. ill. Spiro

Door Copij conform

J. P. M. M. M.

Regt.

Contract

Instatuties den
24^{de} December
1835.

Contract met het Register
der Notulen van het verhan
delde en geresolveerde by de
Regtbank der Kolonie Sint
Eustatius en Saba.

Verzadering gehouden
op

Donderdag den 24 December 1835

Present te

De Meldele Gestrangenis Heeren

J. Verschuier President

R. H. Moore

J. de Keer en

Ch. M. M. M. M.

M. W. M. M. M.

A. Salomons Regterplaats

verzoeken

Ingekomen rekest van den
Procureur des konings alhier verzoeken
desent. president supra

De Regtbank daarover gelijke
reest

Heeft goedgevonden en verstaan
Den Procureur des konings verzoek
toe te staan in aanstaande gewone Rechtsdag
bepalende tot het hooren der in bovenstaand
verzoek genoemde of andere personen.

En

En zal Contact dezes warden uitge-
reicht om aenzelven te kunnen dienen tot
appointementen en autorisatie.

Voor getrouwen Contact

J. M. M. M. M.
plg

XI
x John George Every

1835 aug 26 /

1836 juli 9.

7 Stukken

J^t Eustatius den 26^{de} Augustus 1835

De Hebetuurs
Regtbank der
kolonie St. Eustatius

26. Decembar 1835

J. H. M. L. van Raderen
p. l. g. f. f. f.

De Commandeur van het eiland
Saba heeft my rapport gedaan van eenen on-
langs aldaar plaats gehad hebbenden moord
van Lekeun slaaf genaamd Winters, toebehoor-
hebbende aan Peter G. Kapsell, begaan door
den persoon van John Every, wiens broeders
Robert & Every, Henry Every en John Every
in de zaak in zekere mate schynen betrok-
ken te zijn

Ik heb alzoo de ur dere zaak,
met toezending der te Saba voorloepig gehouden
verhooren in Uwldt. Gestr. handen, als waar-
nemende het regt der Hooge Overheid ten fine
van vervolging te stellen

De Geraghebber der Kolonie
J^t Eustatius & Saba
Van Raderen

Aan
den Welldelen Gestrungen Heer
Procureur des Konings der Kolonie
J^t Eustatius & Saba

20 Dec 1835
Pro Justitia.

80
De Procureur des Konings.
doet door my Onderteecken-
de Gerechtsbode

Dagvaarden
John George Keere, Inge-
zetten van Saba, zich thans
alhier bevindende.

Omme te compareren op morgen die wege
zal Dingsdag den 29^{ten} dezer maand, des
middags ten 12 ure, voor de Edle Aelterbare
Rechtbank der kolonie Sint Eustatius en Saba,
zitting houdende alhier, ten einde te gedag-
de te zien condemneren tot het geven van ge-
tuigenis der waarheid, in sake van het Publiek
Ministerie, ter eenre, op ende jegens John
Every, Robert Smith Every, Peter Every
en Henry Every, gevangenen in cas Crimineel,
ter andere zijde, en te antwoorden op zoodanige
vraagpunten als ten dage dienende door of van
wege den Requirant aan te zullen worden voor-
gehouden; makende in cas van weigering Lich
van kosten Gev.

Actum Sint Eustatius
den 28^{ten} September 1835.

H. Thomen
G. B.

81

We the Undersigned do hereby certify unto all
whom it may concern that We have been fully
acquainted with the person of M^r. John George
Every who is afflicted & to our knowledge has
been at times insane - Saba 15th Jan'y 1836 -

George Thomas Hapell
William Keene

Thomas James Hapell
James Hapell

Peter Johnson

Peter John Johnson
G^o Hapell

Henry Johnson

George Johnson

Henry Hapell

John Hapell

I the undersigned, do hereby
Certify, that during the time, I
Commanded this Island, that no Complaint
whatsoever, was brought against
Messrs. Rob. B. Smith, John
George, Peter & Henry Perry -

Saba 14th Janry. 1836.

J. Prakes

13 April 1836

83

Account of Expenses incurred in consequence
of the death of the Negro Hunter belonging to
Peter George Hapell, shot on the 24th day of Dec-
-ember 1835 by Mr. John Gray, also expenses
incurred by the placing of a certain number
of Arms Under Arms on that day in the Quarter
of Sabao called Hells Gate, the Amount of this
Account being in favor of said Peter George
Hapell who advanced the same

paid for Bread	1. 31
8 Gallons & 1/2 for Rum at 72 ^c	7. 22
2 bottles Wine	.. 36
1 Cheese	.. 60
1 pound Butter	.. 24
21 Herrings	.. 30
Sugar	.. 24
10 Candles	.. 20
3 yds Cambric for Skirts	1. 04
1 pair Gloves	.. 25
1 pair Stockings	.. 12
Expenses of the Undersigned at	
S ^t . Gustavus for Boarding	9. 00
paid Hire of Boat to return to	
Sabao	0. 00

Current 28th 28
Sabao 13th April 1836

Peter George Hapell

84
At the request of Danl. Every. St. Esq.
I do hereby declare, that when
in the Command of this Island, the Negro
man named Wenter was publicly
whipped, for laying hands, on Mr.
Danl. Every. Feb 14th Aug 1836.

S. Drake

Staat voor Onderhoud en Atentien.

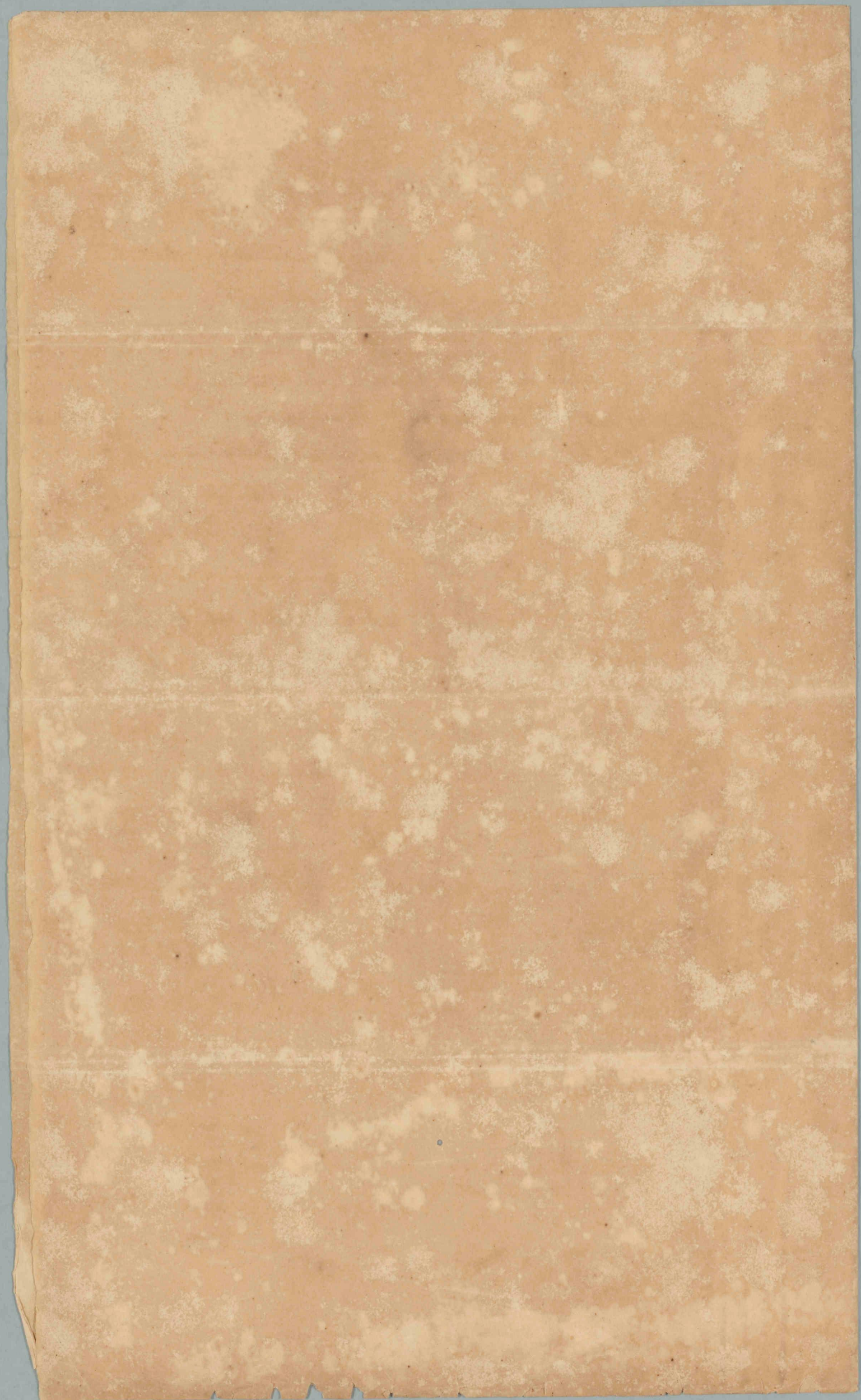
Voor onderhoud van Robert, Peter, en Henry Every.
 van den 20^{ten} December 1825, tot en met den
 9^{ten} July d. j. à 75^{ct} 2:25 p daags. 430:75.
 . het in hegtens messen van dezelve
 à 2:00. 6:00
 . het sluiten en ontsluiten 6:00
 450:75.

J. Eustatius den 9^{ten} July 1826.
 J. Ruijbers

Hand, von C. Schickel, 1850.

Hand, von C. Schickel, 1850.
Hand, von C. Schickel, 1850.
Hand, von C. Schickel, 1850.
Hand, von C. Schickel, 1850.
Hand, von C. Schickel, 1850.
Hand, von C. Schickel, 1850.
Hand, von C. Schickel, 1850.
Hand, von C. Schickel, 1850.
Hand, von C. Schickel, 1850.
Hand, von C. Schickel, 1850.

Hand, von C. Schickel, 1850.
Hand, von C. Schickel, 1850.



87
x Bomber, laag.

1836 nov. 8.

2 stukken

Pro Justitia.

87
Informatie aan de
Leids Commissarissen met
de Regtsbank der Kolonie
Sint. Eustatius en
Saba overgelegd, om
daarop des verzoeken van
den Procureur des Kon-
ings R. O. andermaal
gehand te worden des
Mey Bomben, (slaf
in eigendom aankomende
Susanna Staddocks,
weduwe van Myrte Moses
Leverack, Ingezetene van
Saba / gevangen onder het
Raadhuis alhier.

Haagartikelen.

Responsives.

1.
Hebt gy niet onder dag
teekening van 26 Mei l. l. doen schrijven
alstoen te Saba zynde, twee
brieven, namentlyk een aan
William Campas, en een
aan Susy Winfield, te S.
Thomas woonachtig, gesche-
ven, of doen schrijven?

1.
Ja, maar ik heb dezelve
doen schrijven

2.
Hebt gy in Mr bedacht
schryver aan William Campas, dezelve van hem gekocht
niet gezegd, dat gy te S. hadt; wy zyn aan my door
Thomas, het stukken, met eenen vygen man genaamd
i'ill, van zekeren slaaf, die John Philips, ten verkoop gegeven

hier

geworden

Zich naar Semerary, zoude geworden, die gezegd heeft
hebben bevestigd, gekocht hadt? dat zij aan den Heer Com-
pas toebehoorden.

2.

Indien het waar is, dat John Philip heeft dezelve
zij de Drill gekocht hadt, aan my gegeven; Ik heb
was het u by den aankoop te verkocht, keerde naar
naar van niet bekend, dat J. Thomas terug, en betaalde
dezelve uit het pakhuys het geld aan hem. Ik heb
den Heer Bergeest niet geweten dat ze uit het
waren gestolen? pakhuys der Heeren Bergeest
H.C. waren gestolen.

4.

Welke redenen hebt gy Ik heb den persoon die den
gehad, dat het daar was brief voor my geschreven heeft,
het verzoek aan voornemen, verzocht, om aan den Heer
den William Campas, Compas te mentioneren, dat
om te willen dat voorkomt, hy zeggen zou, dat de Drill
dat gy de Drill van hem, hem toebehoorde, vermits John
en niet van den bedrager, Philip gezegd hadt, dat dezelve
staf gekocht hadt? aan hem Compas behoorde.

5.

Waarom hebt gy een Ik heb nooit gezegd, dat
zoo volstagen onwaar, het in den brief zou worden
heid aan Suez Winth gemeld, dat de Drill door
geschreven, namelijk, my van den Heer Compas
dat gy de Drill van was gekocht.
William Campas gekocht
hadt?

6.

Erkent gy u in den Ik erken dat de Drill aan
begonnen Diefstal, het gy my ten verkoop was gegeven;
als Hoofd aanlegger, het doch ik erken geenszins, eenig
gy als medeplichtige, of hands in den diefstal te hebben

mel

gehad

mel als Schuld te hebben gehad of ontvanger van gestolene
gevoegd? goederen te ryen

7.

Zoo ja, weet gy niet dat Dit is het merk
zulks in rechten strafbaar is? van + Bomber
verklarende niet te kunnen
Schryven.

Aldus deze informatie gesloten op
S. Eustatius den 8^{en} November 1836 voor de Heeren
William P. Hodge en James Hill, Leden Com-
missarissen der Regtbank, in tegenwoordigheid van den
Procureur des Konings, P. D. F. M. Spiro, en ryen by in-
terpretatie van den gezwoeren translateur M. W. Bruger
de vraagartikelen in het engelsch aan den geïnterrogueerden
Bomber getranslateerd, die in gezegde taal heeft geant-
woordt gelyk by translatie van den genoemden trans-
lateur in het Nederduitsch tegen ieder artikel Staat
uit gedrukt.

W. P. Hodge
James Hill
Ter ordonantie
James Hill
Jung: als Griffier

Pro Justitia.

Articles of enquiry, laid
over to the Gentlemen, Council
from the Bench of Justice
of the Colony of Saint-
Eustatius and Saba,
to be answered at the
instance of the Kings
Attorney G. C. by the
M^r. Bornier, (the
property of Susannah
Haddock, widow of
the late Moyses Leverock,
an Inhabitant of Saba,)
Prisoner under the Court
House of this Island.

Questions.

Answers.

1.

1.

Did you not, under date
of the 26 May last, being the
at Saba, write or cause to
be written two Letters, namely,
one to William Campas, and
one to Lucy Winfiet, both
residing at St. Thomas?

Yes, but had them written
for me. —

2.

2.

Did you not say in your
Letter to the aforesaid
William Campas, that
you had purchased at St.

I did not say that I had bought
them from him, they were given
to me by a free man by the name
of John Philip to sell who said

Thomas

they

Thomas from a certain slave, they belonged to Mr Compas
that went to Demerary.
Eight pieces of White Drill?

3.

3.

If it be true that you purchased the Drill, did John Philip, I sold them, you not know at the time returned to S. Thomas and of purchase, that they were paid him the money I did stolen from the store of Messrs not know that they had been Bergeest & Co.

4.

4.

What reasons had you, to request of said William I requested the person who Caspar, to make it appear, wrote the letter for me to that you had purchased the mention to Mr. Compas, that Drill from him, and not he would say that the Drill from the slave alluded to? belonged to him, as John Philip mentioned they were his Mr. Compas

5.

5.

Why did you write to Lucy Winferts as regards a falsehood, namely, that you had purchased the Drill from William I never said that it should be mentioned in the Letter, that the Drill was purchased by me from Mr. Compas.

6.

6.

Do you acknowledge I acknowledge that the Drill that you are guilty, either was given to me to sell. But as Principal, Accomplice I do not acknowledge to have or as Receiver in the theft had any hand in the theft or

committed

committed?

7.

If so do you not know, that such conduct is punishable in Law?

to be the receiver of stolen goods

Capt.

This Cross made by Bomber declaring that he cannot write

Thus questioned and answered at S. Eustatius the 8th November 1836, before the Honble William P. Hodge and James Hill Commissioners of the Bench of Justice, in presence of the Kings Attorney P. D. T. McSpie.

a true translation from the Dutch

The sworn translator

Wm. Hodge

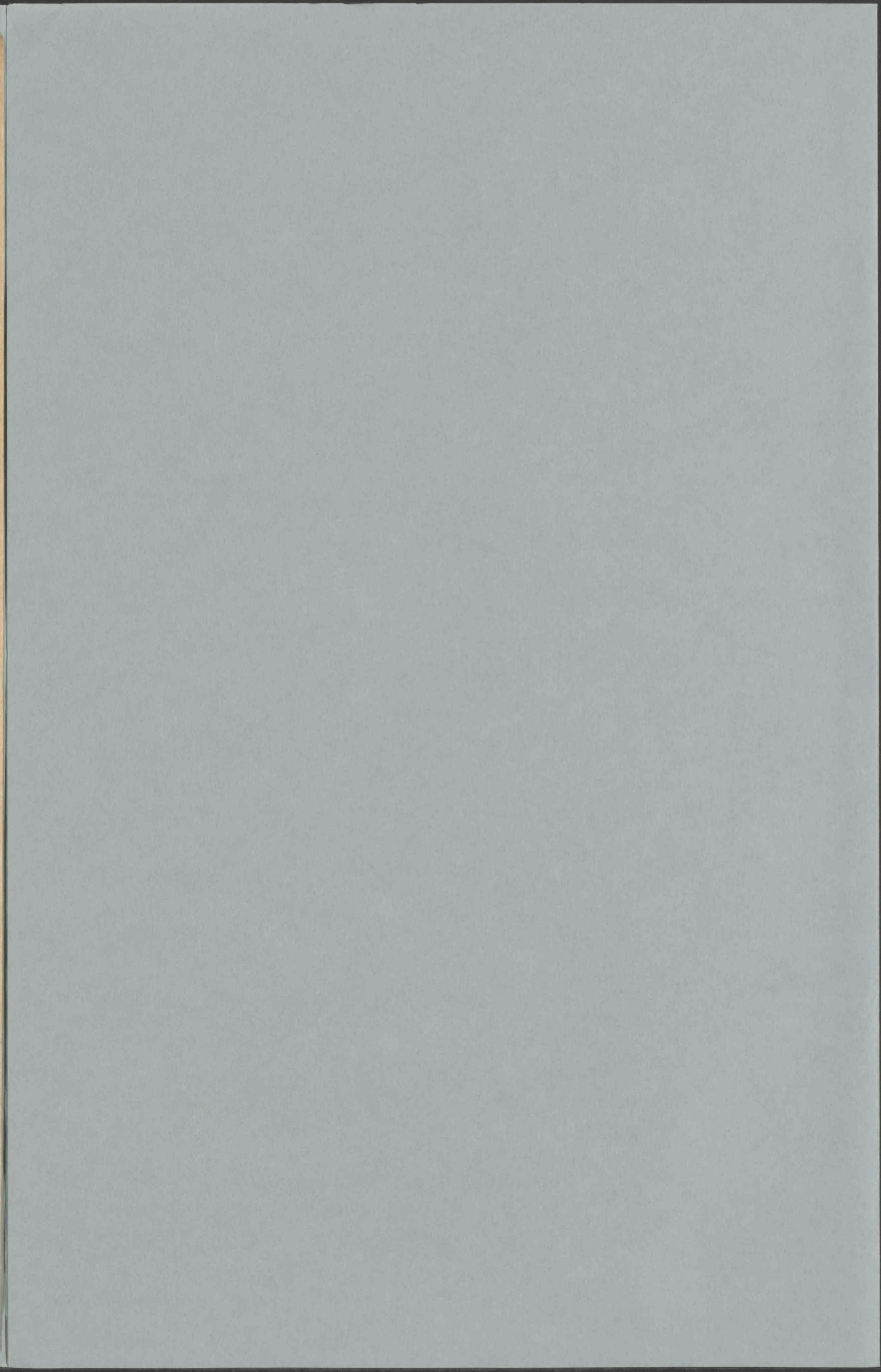
James Hill

By Command

James Hill

acting as Recorder

[Faint, illegible handwritten text in cursive script, likely bleed-through from the reverse side. The text is written in dark ink on aged, yellowish-brown paper.]



247
x Thomas Campbell Hagar Moore
(Berice)

1833 dec. 11
(1834 Jan 28)
1835 April 30

1837 April 13

19 sticks

St. Custatius den 19^{de} April 1837.

Uit een extract der notulen van
Willel. Gestr. Collegie van den 16^{den} Maand
j. l., hetwelk ik de eer heb te ontvangen, is
my gebleken, dat Willel. Gestr. verlangen,
mijn gevoelen te vernemen, of en in hoe verre,
de zaak tegen Thomas Hagart Campbell
Moore, al dan niet geprescribeerd is.

Heere in het proces naauw be-
trokken, zal ik in het afgeven van mijne opinie
met die onpartijdigheid te werk gaan, welke ik
ik in het belang der Justitie haagst nagezate they
lyke acht, en die ik vertrau mijn officieel hon-
karakter eigen te zijn.

Ik moet dan in de eerste plaats toe-
aanmerken, dat de door het Publiek Ministerie, if
by deszelfs Conclusie van den 27^{den} December 1833,
in zake contra William Henry Landon,
gemaakt en door den voormaligen Raad
van Justitie geadmitteerde reserve, om in
tyd en nyle, den geen of de genen, die op eenigen
lei wijze de hand magt of mochten geleend hebben,
of behulpzaam geweest zijn, in den onwettigen
uit- of vervoer der slaven, waarnaar hier
de kwestie is, op zich zelve alle betrokke-
ne personen, buiten prescriptie of

De Willel. Gestr. Heere

President of Leve

van de Rechterbank van

St. Custatius en Saba.

vergaring

vergaring heeft uitgesloten, dan en de actor
Publicus en de Rechter, zoodanige mesure
hebben geadopteerd, dat de zaak ten definiti-
"ve niet was geterminéerd, maar aanhan-
"gig geronden en sedert gebleven is; hebbende
men zich opzettelyk van het middel van
Reserve amtsshalve bediend, om alle excep-
"tien van definitie of van prescriptie, aan
de zijde der tegen party, illusoir te maken.

Dit moest ook het gevoel van
Hoogere Autoriteit gereisot syn, daar men
zulk te duidelyk uit de resolutie van
Zyne Excellentie des Gouverneur Generaal
d.d. 10 Juny 1834. Nr. 655/588, ontwaart, om
eenig verder betoog te behoeven; immers is
den Procureur des Konings daarby geau-
"toriseerd gevonden, om in opvolging der door
het Publiek Ministerie gemaakte en door
den Raad geadmittleerde Reserve, alle
de genen welke tot den uitvoer der bedoe-
"le slaan op eenigerlei wyze de hand mog-
"ten hebben geleend of behulpzaam gerreket
syn, gerechtigd te vervolgen; een magti-
"ging die van de Hoogste Autoriteit in
dese gewesten emaneeerde; en indien het
middel van prescriptie party advers kon
te stave komen, zoudt hetzelfde het Doorgin-
"g van 's Konings Vertegenwoordiger,
even min als van deszelfs deslydigs
Secretaris, den ondertekenaar der ge-
segde resolutie, beider oordeelkundige

Rechtsdoctoren

Rechtsdoctoren, niet ontglipt syn.

Dat men niet vroeger een actie tegen
Moore entameerde, is aan deze omstandig-
"heid toe te schrijven, dat hy niet eerder
als de bekende mede overtuider der aange-
"dunde wet voorkwam, dan toen hy syn
vquest aan den Heere Gouverneur Generaal
in reende, en daarby verklaarde, afschoon
tot syn leedwyz, tegen de wetten van St.
Cartatien te hebben gepeesceerd.

Overigens is het naar regten
vast, dat prescriptie van minderjarige,
voortolugtige, of uitlandigez affgaat, en
dan Moore uitlandig was en steeds
blyft, kan ik niet inzien, hoe en op welken
grond, de Rechter even min als de
Openbare aanklager, aan hem een
middel zonne toekennen of suppleen,
wanneer hy in der daad geene aan-
"sprak heeft.

Ik verklaar dus (onder correctie)
van gevoel, te syn, Myne Heers. dat
de zaak contra Thomas Hagart Comp.
bell Moore, aan geene prescriptie on-
"derhevig is.

De Procureur des
Konings.

[Handwritten signature]

Copy

1833 93

On this day the Eleventh of December, Eighteen Hundred and thirty three, — Appeared before us, — John Verschuur and Charles Mussenden, Commissioners out of the Court of Civil and Criminal Justice of this Island, — Edwinn Heyliger, a Native and Burgher, who at the request of the public Ministry and for the love of truth, deposed that he left this place on the seventh of April last in the Schooner Sir Henry Warde Capt. Larsson bound to Berbice — that there were on board as passengers, Mr. Thomas Moore and a servant, of Berbice, Mrs. Adel Moore with five children, — three coloured women, one called Mamma — one Lucy and another Maria, the latter named had a child, — and Mr. John Corbiere — that the said three women lived with Mrs. Adel Moore in this Island, and, to the best of his knowledge Maria & her child and Lucy were slaves in this place. — That they stopped at Martinique to take in some water, and upon arriving at Berbice, the passengers landed.

All of which the deponent declared to be the truth, and is ready to confirm by solemn Oath if required.

(sign^d) E. A. Heyliger.

(sign^d) J. Verschuur
" " of Chas. Mussenden.

[Faint, illegible handwriting in cursive script, likely bleed-through from the reverse side of the page.]

[Faint, illegible handwriting in cursive script, likely bleed-through from the reverse side of the page.]

On this day the Seventh of December Eighteen hundred and thirty three, — Appeared before us, John Verschuur & Charles Mupenden Commissioners out of the Court of Civil and Criminal Justice of this Island, — John Louis Corbierre, a Native and Burgher, who, at the request of the public Ministry and for the love of truth, deposed, that on the Seventh of April last, he went passenger from this place in the English Schooner *Le Henry* Warde, Capt. Larsson, — that there were also on board as passengers. Mr. Thomas Moore, of Berbice and a servant, Mr. Edwin Heyliger and Mr. Adel Moore with five children, of this place, — a Coloured woman called Elisabeth Brown, a Mulatto woman named Maria and her child, — and a Black woman named Lucy, — all of whom resided in the family of the said Mr. Adel Moore in this Island, and that to the best of his knowledge, the female Maria and her child as well as the woman Lucy were slaves of this place. That the vessel stopped at Martinique to take off some water, and on arriving at Berbice, the place of their destination the passengers all landed.

All of which the deponent declares to be the truth, and is ready to confirm the same by solemn oath if required

(signed) John L. Corbierre

(signed) J. Verschuur

" " :/ Cha^s. Mupenden.

[Faint, illegible handwriting in cursive script, likely bleed-through from the reverse side of the page.]

[Faint, illegible handwriting in cursive script, likely bleed-through from the reverse side of the page.]

[Faint, illegible handwriting at the bottom of the left page.]

[Faint, illegible handwriting at the bottom of the right page.]

Projustitia

1834

97

Translation

To His Excellency
Mr. C. L. van Heer
Heren Governor
General of the Nether-
land W. I. Possessions

Thomas Campbell St.
Moore subject to His Majesty
the King of Great Britain and
present inhabitant of the
district of Berbice in the
colony of British Guy-
ana.

Humblly Sheweth
That the Suppliant
who has resided for many
years in this district of
Berbice of British
Guyana and who is now
as partner acting in one
of the largest commercial
houses there, with great
grief finds that he has had
the misfortune to have acted
contrary to the colonial
regulations of the island of
St. Eustatius and to have
fallen

fallen in a severe penalty.

That the suppliant aware that your Excellency's well known liberality is ever ready to make a considerable difference with the deeds of a stranger who without any bad intention transgresses and those of a person who intentionally violates takes the liberty to implore your Excellency's intercession as Governor of this Island that he may receive some relief.

That the suppliant therefore reverently offers a short narration:

That in the month of March 1833 the suppliant had gone to the Island of St. Eustatius to see his widow sister and her children having chartered for that purpose certain schooner called the Sir Henry Warde with the intention to carry over to Barbuda her family and servants where he intended to establish them

with.

with them.

That at that time there were with his sister certain coloured slaves belonging to her named Lucey and Maria with her child Julia about seven years old who having dwelled with her from their infancy were very unwilling to remain behind and urgently wished to depart with the same vessel.

That the suppliant desirous to grant the wishes of all of them had permitted the abovenamed coloured persons to accompany his sister to Barbuda without having the least bad intention or wishing to commit any irregularity, or to curtail the revenue in any way therewith and therefore gave up immediately by their arrival here said persons as free such as they now positively are an undoubted proof that said

said reputation though it
may have appeared sin-
gular - had no bad design
or fraud in view.

That it never the less
so happened that after this
occurrence on a follow-
ing visit of the Schooner
Sir Henry Ward to the
Island of St Eustatius, the
authorities had the same
arrested & detained as also
obliged the Captain W. L.
Lawson to sell part of
her cargo to the amount of
680 Spanish Dollars to make
good certain penalties which
was said, said Captain Law-
son forfeited by carrying away
aforesaid coloured persons
to Barbice in said vessel
under his command and
that consequently the
suppliant was answerable
for the restitution of aforesaid
mentioned sum as also
for the penalties which the
suppliant or his sister may
have

have forfeited.

That the suppliant
however reverently flatters
himself that your Excel-
lency will be pleased to inter-
cede for him in this case
taking in consideration that
the committed crime arose
from humane feelings
without bad intentions.
and does therefore make
humble prayer to your
Excellency that the afore-
stated may be taken in
favorable consideration
and that it may please
your Excellency to com-
mand the Governor Adm-
iral or the Commander
or the other authorities
having the charge of the
administration of the
Government on the Island
of St Eustatius to institute
to the suppliant the
the penalties demanded
& received of him by Law-
son Captain of the Schooner
Sir

Sir Henry Harde and
furthermore that it
may favorably please
your Excellency not to lay
it to the charge of the effect
& consequences of this in every
way unfortunate occurrence
to the charge of the supplicant
& his sister Adelaide Teran
ne Moore rather to grant
them such relief as shall
appear to your Excellency
suitable and proper

Imploring &
(signed) Th. Moore

For true copy

The adjunt Government Sec
retary

(signed) G. A. de Keer

In the margin stands
Coll:

(signed) J. W.

For true copy

The Luitenant Governor of
Gustavia and Saba

(signed) J. G. Groebe

For true translation
from the original in the Dutch
language.

J. P. M. M. M.

Sworn translation.

Berbio 28th
Jan 4 1834



1855-12
Gen. Guller
Hytig Center
M. Cruger

To The Honorable The President
& Members of the Court of Judicature
of St. Eustatius 101

The Petitioner of R.H. Moon,
Burglar of this Island
Respectfully Sheweth

That your Petitioner within the last five
or six days has received from his Brother
J. Eustatius & Thomas C. H. Moon residing in the Colony
of Barbados, a power of attorney to represent
him in this Island - which power your
Petitioner begs leave to lay over herewith -

That in the suit instituted by the Kings
attorney against your Petitioner, said Brother
now before this Honble Court, from several
Orators by Edict, have been timed & in
consequence of the non appearance of the party
Cited, then defaultly have been granted -
Your Petitioner has with the
power before named, also received Instructions
to appear in behalf of his said Brother, in order
to defend the case -

Your Petitioner is aware that
he cannot now, effect this object without the
sanction of this Honble Court -

Your Petitioner therefore Prays
That your Honors will grant to your Petitioner
relief from the default, obtained against
his principals, in the case of the Kings Attorney
against him, & place him in a situation to
defend the case

And as in duty bound
Wills ever pray
R.H. Moon
22

To The Honorable
The President & Members
of the Court of Judicature of
St. Eustatius

Two Gulden
1836
M. Prager

103
Inventory of Pices laid over
by the undersigned in the
Case pending before the
Honble Bench of Judicature
of this Colony of
The Kings Attorney
Prosecutor
Against
H. H. Moon
Defendant

First The defendant lays over this Inventory
which he quotes sub L^a a
Secondly. He refers to the answer laid over to
the demand of the Honble Kings Attorney
and persisting by its conclusion he
begs to note it L^a B.
Thirdly. He persists by the arguments adduced
in his duplique laid over on the 9th inst.
and quotes the same under Letter C
Lastly. He begs to refer the Honble Bench
to the rough unathinked copy sent
him by the defendant by the Cu
stimate granted by the Custom House
Officers of the Colony of Barbados,
the Original of which was attached
to a Petition presented to His Excellency
the Governor General & placed in
the hands of your Honble Body
to report on, this document which proves
the badman intentions of Mr. A. Moon
he quotes under letter D. H. H. Moon
St. Eustatius July 23. 1835

This document
returned

La A.

12
Cen Golden
1036.
M. M. M. M.

Reply

105

Reply made and delivered
over to the Honble Bench
of Judicature of the Island
of St. Eustatius & Saba
by J. H. Moore in his
quality of Attorney to J.
C. H. Moore of Barbice
to the demand made by
the Honble W. S. L.
and Traders, acting as
prosecutor for the Crown.

It has been stated to your Honors
on the part of the prosecutor, that J.
C. H. Moore came to this Island in
the month of April 1838 in the British
Schooner Sir Henry Warde, command-
ed by Wm. Henry Lawson for the purpose
of taking away Adelle Serene Moore &
her family to Barbice, & that he in
direct violation of the laws of this Colony

aided

aided & abetted her the said Adelle S. Moore in the said Schooner to remove from hence three Slaves belonging to her without having previously obtained the necessary passports for them. & for this supposed infringement of the law a demand has been made of a fine of 500 Guilders for each slave so taken away, which demand is based on the 9 Article of the Regulation made on the 26 October 1830, & passed here on the 11 November in the same Year.

I will be as brief as possible & trouble Your Honors with very few remarks on the subject & shall therefore confine the defence of my Constituent to two grounds.

1^{stly} That he was neither principal nor party in the transaction.

2^{dly} That he had no controul over the actions of Mr. S. Moore nor of Capt.

Lawsen

Lawsen and therefore not liable for them.

That J. C. H. Moore came here in the British Schooner Sir Henry Ward is certain, but that he came for the express purpose of removing Mr. S. Moore & her family is not precisely the fact. His visit here principally was to pay his duty to his aged parents whom he had not seen for many years, & to announce to them the death of one of their sons. and when he discovered the situation of the family of his deceased brother, he charitably offered them an asylum in Berbice, & then only proposed taking them up with him.

His proposal was accepted & they went. Mr. Moore taking with her such of her slaves as she wished. J. C. H. Moore was neither principal or party to that fact. He was himself merely a passenger on board the vessel & was no more bound for any delinquencies of Mr. Moore than any other passenger on board. besides which

Now could he a stranger a moment have supposed, that any law could have been infringed by Mrs Moore for taking her slaves from hence, to a country where they on their arrival would be free - particularly as she left this colony with the full & entire approbation of her Creditors, with whom arrangements had been made previous to her departure.

J. C. H. Moore as has been before stated offered to take Adelle S. Moore & her family to Barbice & provide for them there. It was not necessary for him to enquire whether all the formalities of the Law had been gone through by her. It was enough for him to know that a passport had been obtained by her to quit the Colony & the natural conclusion was that her family & slaves were included in the same. It was the business not of him but of the Capⁿ to see that he was properly despatched, and he has already been punished for his neglect as well as

Mrs

Mrs D. S. Moore for her delinquency. -

J. C. H. Moore had no controul either over the Capⁿ or Mrs Moore, he could not tell them, you shall or you shall not do this or that. They were only accountable for their actions. - It would be hard indeed to extend to him any share in the transaction beyond what really appears on the face of it. -

The Undersigned therefore prays that your Honors will reject the demand made against J. C. H. Moore by the prosecutor for the Crown as totally unfounded and condemn the Plaintiff in the costs. -

Wm. H. Moore.

For getroun Copy.
De prot. furey. Triffier
M. Rager

Dear

I have just received your letter of the 10th inst. and am glad to hear from you. I am well and hope this finds you the same. I have not much news to write at present. I am still in the same place and doing the same work. I hope to hear from you again soon.

Yours truly,
J. M. Smith

La C.
Free Golden
1835
McGee.

108
Duplique made & laid
before the President and
Members of the Honble Bench
of Judication of the Colony
of St. Eustatius ~~St. Eustatius~~ by
R. H. Moore in his quality
of Attorney to H. M. M.
against

The Honble Kings Attorney.

The defendant considering as herein in-
serted at that was stated to him in
his answer laid over to the demand of
the prosecutor, and replying thereto, now
for Duplique says -

That altho' the prosecutor for the
Crown conceives it of little importance to the
case whether or no, the defendant came
to this Island in the schooner *Sir Henry*
Ward for the express purpose of taking
the family of his deceased Brother to
Babice, he the defendant still conceives
it a duty he owes to himself to insist on
the truth of his former assertion -
As the defendant as stated in his answer,
undertook the voyage from Babice to
this Island principally & expressly to visit
his aged parents, & to communicate to them
the death of their son - Opportunities
very seldom occur from that Colony to
this Island, & still more rarely from
hence thither - The defendant's communication

business was of considerable importance to him, & required his almost constant personal attention; so that having little time to spare he could not trust to chance for direct or indirect opportunities, & hired the schooner *Ten Hara* from his personal friends & former partner Mess^{rs} Robert Temple Ho. the principal of whom being his brother in law, must also have felt interested in the voyage.

The defendant does not deny his intention of proposing when he should arrive here, to his Brother's ^{family} widow (whose straitened circumstances need not be cloaked from your Honors) to take them abode with him & that he would provide for them; it is therefore not improbable that he may have stated ^{this his intention} to Capt Lawson prior to his arrival here, & that he concluded, as Mr A. J. Moon did actually accompany the defendant to Beebe, that his assertion in the letter to the Acting Publick Minister was not entirely incorrect — This also accounts for the defendant having inadvertently stated in his petition to His Excellency the Governor General, that he came here with a view to take his Brother's Widow & family with him; but how could he gentlemen, whatever his intention on the subject may have been prior to his arrival, (as he was the first who brought the account of his Brother's late death, & then

had been no correspondence with ¹⁰⁹regard to the consequent removal of his ¹⁰⁹relatives and children) for a moment have supposed that so large a family could have been prepared for so sudden a change of residence.

It is not so easy a matter for the defendant to account for the assertion made by Capt Lawson (as the prosecutor states) in the letter before alluded to — namely ^{that} the defendant should have taken on himself the business on shore, as regards the vessel — The fact however is, that he did not do so, & no unsupported assertion of that person, made no doubt, more with a view to exculpate ^{himself} than to criminate the defendant, can be quoted as indubitable proof that such was the case.

That he really did not charge himself or was charged by the Capt with the vessel's business on shore, can be proved by a reference to the manifests for April 1833. where it will be found that Capt Lawson gave in & signed his own manifest, & cleared the vessel himself.

As to the taking of the papers there not being required at Beebe, where the defendant has long been a resident, it entirely escaped his memory to take them then (tho' he does not pretend ignorance that they were requisite) until the very moment of his taking leave of his parents to embark, when the undersigned reminded him of it.

4

and applied for them to Government Secretary, who having anticipated his wishes had them in readiness. —

The prosecutor it would appear lays it down as a rule that when a vessel is chartered for a voyage, as long as that voyage lasts, such a vessel is under the immediate control of the charterer — This may in some measure be true but does not merely extend to any right that he has to force the Capt. to break through laws or place his vessels in danger, be it at sea or in port; — nor does it exculpate the Capt. from the charge of neglect, or for not doing his duty in either case. —

The defendant allows however, that Capt. Lawson who sailed for some time in his employ, may in this case have been diffident to make inquiries, & may have had some consideration for him, & that he took it for granted that the necessary passports for all the passengers had been obtained. — In this light at least the defendant considered it, & he therefore did not hesitate to refer to Capt. Lawson in full; the fine he had been condemned in by the Court of Justice here with the expenses attendant on the suit.

Allowing that the defendant had knowledge that the slaves of Mr. S. Moon were to leave this country to law without passports in the Schooner *Sic Henry* Ward, does it follow of course that he is an accomplice in their exportation?

5 110

his conscience dictates a negative answer. The defendant appeals to ^{your} feelings Gentlemen! Would any of you placed in his situation have informed on the subject of a Brother if she persisted in her purpose, at her own risk? Is there any law so unjust as to require such a thing? May, Is there any among civilized nations, that would or could force a brother to bear testimony against a brother?

Before the defendant concludes he leaves again leave to take up a little more of your Honors time, & with due submission to state, that it appears to him that from beginning to end the breach of the existing laws in this case has been taken in a wrong light, & that a very ungenerous construction has been put on the motives which actuated Mr. H. S. Moon in this instance.

The defendant assured him on the 1st of Feb. the departure of his sister in law & family with him was determined on a day or two after — It is a well known fact that the slaves she did take with her had been in the family from her or their childhood, that they would not listen to being left in this island, nor indeed, was Mr. Moon much inclined to part from them. — The consequence was a verbal application for letters of emancipation, with an offer to pay every expense attendant thereon — This in addition to the value of the slaves themselves, offering to submit to another sacrifice, but the information that it would require at least

6
then makes before the titles could be obtained,
rendered it impossible, as the defendant's
time was too precious, & the vessel could
under no circumstances be detained so long.
It was then proposed to export them as
slaves, but this was found impracticable,
as well on account of the impossibility
of obtaining legal certificates of slaves
being landed in a British Colony from a
foreign one, as on account of the difficul-
ties to which it would expose the Capt. on
his arrival at Barbadoes. - The prosecutor
can surely not deny his knowledge of these
circumstances. - What then was to be
done? The attachment which frequently
this not always is so prominent a feature
in the Negro character, & the reciprocity
that this attachment meets with, when found
from the owner & their children, is too well
known to your Honor, to require to be dwelt
on, & the only alternative left for the de-
fendant was, either to leave his sister &
her children (in whose welfare he took
a peculiar interest) or risk at the
suggestion that she would take the slaves
without passports, & report them on their
arrival at Barbadoes as free persons, & that
they actually were so reported the defendant
would not be at a loss to prove. - He never
could have put so unlimited a construction
on the law, as to suppose that by his bearing
knowledge of a breach, or an evasion of a
law he became an accomplice, nor does he
now admit it. -

7
The defendant means to take no merit to
himself for what he has done, & is aware
that it is foreign to the case, but your
Gentlemen as well as the prosecutor knowing
the truth of what has been asserted, & that
the object of the clandestine removals by
Mrs. Moore of her slaves, was merely to treat
them as slaves when she was going, nor to
defraud the Country, or her creditors of them;
and he appeals to your own feelings, whether
under these circumstances, either on
principles of justice or equity, he stands con-
demned in your minds? -

Our third man - It will
hardly be denied, that the most Patriotic
King, Europe can at present boast of, must
have been actuated by the purest feelings of
humanity when he approved of the law regulating
the importation of Slaves in the West India
most India Possessions for the infringement
of which as aide or abettor the defendant
is now prosecuted. - Witness as a proof here
of the close of the very Article of an which
the prosecutor founds his claim, which
states, "that the slave so exported shall
immediately be emancipated" - If it
be admitted that the law originated from
the most humane feelings, its object neces-
sarily was, to put an end to the traffic in
slaves - It is to be supposed, that with the
spirit which now prevails & sways the whole
of civilized Europe, any other object could have
been in view? I will make bold to answer
"certainly not." It follows then, (though it does
not appear on the face of the law itself) that
the intent & meaning of the law is, that
the punishment thereby provided should

be applied to those who upbraid slaves
contending thereto, with a view of importing
them elsewhere for sale, or to be dealt with
as slaves; but not to those who, altho' they
upbraid them while slaves liberate them
from all servitude as soon as they are
without the jurisdiction of his Majesty's
Colonies—

The framers of the law did not, nor
possibly did our best of Kings for a moment
imagine, that a circumstance like the
present could ever have occurred, or it would
most assuredly have been provided for, & if
it be admitted that the suggestion of the
defendant is well founded, & that the object
was the prevention of the trade in slaves, &
not to throw obstacles in the way of their
emancipation from slavery, the consequence
is, that whether the defendant aided or
abetted in the removal of the three slaves,
belonging at that time to Mr. S. Moore
or not, he cannot be punishable.

For which & other reasons to be
hereafter brought forward if need be, the
defendant deems it necessary, to place his
case in your hands, with the full conviction
that justice will be done him, & persists
by the conclusion in his answer.

R. H. Moore

49

Pro Justitia.

11 July 1835

112

Inventaris van stukken, en
gedaan maken en aan de
Edele Achtbare Rechtbank
van Kolonie St. Christoffel
in Saba overgegeven, uit
naam en vanwege P. D.
J. M. Spiro, Procureur
des Konings.

Eischer R. O.
op inde zegen
Thomas Campbell
Hagart Moore

Gedaagde by Edicte.

Eerst en alomens produceert de Eischer
R. O. en legt over deze zyne tegenwoordige
Inventaris, alhier en op den rug van
dien geteekend met de letter A.

Nog produceert de voornaemde Eischer
en legt over:

Extract uit het Register der Notulen
van de Rechtbank des eilands, d.d.
20^{de} November 1824, inhoudende au-
torisatie om een gedaagde by Edicte op-
te ropen, sub L. 13.

Extract uit het Edictale Citatie Boek,
inhoudende de eerste Edictale Citatie d.d.
21 December 1824, met de daaronder gestelde
verklaring van den Gerechtshof H. J. W. J.

Thommen

Themmen d.d. 1^{ste} January 1835, dat hy
Citatie behoort te heeft gepubliceerd en ge-
affigeerd sub L^e C.

Extract uit het Register der Notulen
van de Rechtbank d.d. 22^{de} January L.a.
inhoudende het obtinere van het eerste
default tegen den gedaagde, mitsgaders admissie
tot een tweede Edictale Citatie, sub
L^e D.

Extract uit het Edictale Citatie Boek,
inhoudende de tweede Edictale Citatie d.d.
22^{de} January d.j. met de daar onder gestelde
verklaring van den genoemden Gerechtshof,
d.d. 23^{de}, daaraanvolgende, dat die Citatie
behoort te is te werk gelijg sub L^e C.

Extract uit de Notulen van de Recht-
bank d.d. 19^{de} February l.l. houdende
het obtinere van het tweede default,
met autorisatie tot een derde Edictale
Citatie sub L^e F.

Extract uit het Edictale Citatie Boek,
bevattende de Derde Edictale Citatie, d.d.
19^{de} Februar d.j. met de daar onder ge-
stelde verklaring van den Gerechtshof
voormidd, ten blyke dat die Citatie
behoort te affgekondigd en aangeplakt
is gemidd, sub L^e G.

Extract uit de Notulen van de Recht-
bank d.d. 19^{de} Maart 1835, inhoudende

Het

het obtinere van het derde default, en
autorisatie tot een vierde dazing op
supra abundanti, mitsgaders admissie
om te dienen van Intendit, sub L^e H.

Extract uit het Edictale Citatie Boek,
inhoudende de Vierde Edictale Citatie
op supra abundanti d.d. 19^{de} Maart
l.l. met de daarop gestelde verklaring
van meergenoemden Gerechtshof, waar
uit blykt dat de publicatie en affiche
behoort te heeft plaats gehad, sub L^e I.

Extract uit het Register der Notu-
len van de Rechtbank, d.d. 30^{de} April
1835, waar uit consteet, dat ten ge-
volge der ongesteldheid van den Gerechtshof
het insinere van het Intendit tot
een volgende zitting is uitgesteld ge-
worden, sub L^e J.

Idem d.d. 14^{de} Mei l.l. houdende na-
der puntel ten gevolge als voren, sub L^e K.

Idem d.d. 11^{de} Juny des jaars, waarbij
aan den gedaagde, is verleend belijf
van de tegen hem gevallen defaulten,
sub L^e L.

Conclusie van Gerecht d.d. 10 Juny l.l.
gedaan maken en aan meergenoemde Recht-
bank op den 11^{den} daaraanvolgende
overgelegd, door en van wege den Ge-
zaghebber, te dien tyd het recht der

Kooze

Hooge Overheid temporair waarnemende,
sub L^e B.

Authentieke Kopy der missive van
schipper W^{re} J. Lunsan, waerende de
Britsche schooner Sir Henry Ward, aan
den 1^{sten} Berhauder, belast met het
Publick Ministerie, d. d. 17^{de} Decem-
ber 1823, van welk in de conclusie van
Leuk melding is gemaakt, sub L^e B.

Eindelyk Replik gedaan maken en
van wege als laatste gemeld, op den 25^{ten}
Jany l. l. aangelegd, sub L^e C.

Reserverende de
mingsgetuende het recht
tot het doen van ampli-
ficatie productie.

S. Eustatius den 23^{ten} July 1825.

P. M. Spiro

De Justitie.

114
Extract uit het Register
der Statuten van de Rechtbank
des eilands S. Eustatius.

Extra Ordinaire Vergadering gehouden
op

Donderdag den 20^{ten} November 1824.

De burg.

De Gouverneur des Koninkrijks a. i. op deszelfs
verzoek om om de Vergadering te verschynen, bin-
nens staande legt over eenen brief luidende af-
„dus:

S. Eustatius den 23^{ten} November 1824.

Ingevolge de door Welld. Gestr. my
verleende autorisatie d. d. 18^{den} Meren om over-
eenkomstig L. E. den Gouverneur Generaal's
besluit van den 10^{den} Jany l. l. N^o 655/588 de
genen die in den uitvoer van de van hier op
eene clandestiene wijze overvoerde slaven, in
de schooner Sir Henry Ward, te volgen ver-
volgen; zoo heb ik de er Welld. Gestr. te
verzoeken, om, aangezien de daarin betrokkenen
persoon van J. C. H. Moore, in de kolonie
Westice woonachtig is, en tegenwoordig geene
eigendommen alhier bezit, my verder te willen
autoriseren om gezonden Heer J. C. H. Moore
door den gezaghebber dier kolonie Edictaliter

te doen indagen, om tegen zekere door Houders
gestr. te presiguen tyd het zg in persoon of
by gemagtigde te compareen, ten einde
ten dage diemende te aanhooren zoodanige
link in Conclusie als het Publiek Ministe-
rie tegen hem zal doen en nemen, en voorts
te procederen als naar style.

De Procureur des Konings a.i.
(getekend) J. C. B. V. Raden.

Naar op geadelberend synde, is goedgevonden
en verstaan, het verzoekt van den Procureur
des Konings a.i. voormeld. te stellen, en
het gelyk der Ediciale Citatie te verstijgen
van drie tot drie weken.

Salvende extract dier aan Dingen
worden uitgezocht om hem te dienen, tot in-
formatie en autorisatie.

Accordeert met het romg. Regt.
De prest. fungerende Griffier
M. Bauger

L. B.

116

Pro Justitia

Extract uit het Edictale
Citatie Boek.

Eerste Edictale Citatie

Met consent van de Regtbank der Eilanden
Christatus en Saba.

Doet den WelEdelen Geshungen
Heer John, E. R. van Raders,
Procureur des Konings a.i. door mij
Ondergetekende Aangef. Bode voor
de Eerste Maal by Edicte.

Dagvaardend
Thomas Campbell Hagart
Moore, wonende te Barbice.

Comme te compareren het zy in persoon of by
Gemagtigde voor President en Leden van de Regtbank
althier, op Donderdag die Nozen zal den twee en twintig
sten Januarij des Jaars Een Duizend Acht honderd
Vyf en dertig, des morgens ter klokke tien uren, ten
fine te aanhooren Hoedanigen Eisch en conclusie
als ten dage dienende, de Procureur des Konings voor
nemend R. O. tegen W. Gedagde by Edicte zal willen
doen en nemen, over en ter sake van de op den Leven
den April Een duizend Acht honderd drie en

dertig

derzig met de Britsche Schooner Sir Henry Harde
Schipper, William Henry Larsson, van hier strog-
dig met de Ket, uitgeroede drie Slaven, en welke
Slaven alhier te huis behoorden, daarop te antwoor-
den en voorts te procederen, Cum Expensis.

St. Eustatius den 31 December 1834.

Voor getrouw Extract
de Geregtsbode voormeld.

H. Thummen

De Ondergetekende Geregtsbode by de Regtbank
der Kolonie St. Eustatius en Saba, verklaart by deze, De
voorenstaande Edictale Citatie behoort te hebben af-
gekondigd en geaffigeerd, ter plaatse alwaar zulks bin-
nen deze Kolonie gebruikelijk is

St. Eustatius den 1^{en} January 1835.

H. Thummen
G. F. B. D.

L^a 6

118

Extract uit het Edictale
Citatie Boek.

Pro Justitia

Tweede Edictale Citatie.

Met consent van de Regtbank der Eilanden
S^t Eustatius en Saba.

Doet den Hoog Edelen Beshengen
Heer Gezaghebber dezer Kolonie als
temporaire Waarneming van het
Publiek Ministerie op zich geno-
men hebbende, door my Ondergetee-
kende Scrigtsbode voor de Vreuden
Male.

Dagvaardende
Thomas Campbell Hagart
Moore, residende te Barbice.

Omme te compareren, hetz. in persoon of by Scrit-
magtigden voor President en Leden van de Regtbank
voornoemd, op Aonderdag die veeren zal den Twaalfden
Februarij dezes Jaars, des Morgens ten Tien Uren, ten
fijn te aanhooren Hoordanige Eisch en Conclusie als
ten dage dieneende, den Gezaghebber R. O. tegen W.
Sedaagde by Edictie. Zal doen en nemen over in t'n Zake
van op den Neenden April Een Duizend Acht Hon-

der

stierd drie en dertig met de Britsche Schoener Sir
Henry Ward, Schipper, William Henry Larsson
van hier, striedig met de wet, uitgeroerd te hebben drie
slaven welke slaven alhier te huis behoorde, daarop
te antwoorden en voorts te procederen, Cum Expensis.

St. Eustatius den 22 Januarij 1835.

Voor getrouwe Extract
de kengtsbode voormeld.

H. Thumme

De ondergetekende kengtsbode by de Regtbank
der kolonie St. Eustatius & Saba, verklaart by deze, de
voorstaaende Edictale Citatie behoort te hebben afge-
kondigd en geaffigeerd, ter plaatse alwaar zulks binnen
deze kolonie gebruikelijk is.

St. Eustatius den 23^{de} Januarij 1835.

H. Thumme
J. B. B.

P. C.

Pro Justitie.

120

Ex tract uit het Register
der Notulen van de Rechterbank
van Sint Eustatius en Saba
in zaken waarin het Publiek
Ministerie betrokken is.

Vergadering gehouden op Donderdag
den 19^{den} February 1835.

De Verzaghebber dezer kolonie
als tydelijke waarnemer van
het regt der Hooge Overheid,
licken N. O.

Contra

Thomas Campbell Hagart
Moore, residuende te Barbicee
Gedaagde by Edicte.

De licken N. O. verzoekt uithoofde
de non comparitie van den Gedaagde, het t. v. v.
default en ten profyte van dien, verstek van
alle exceptien en defentien dilatoir, met eene
derde Edictale Citatie.

Partij buiten

De Rechterbank gehoord het verzoek van
den licken N. O. verleent tegens den gedaagde
de het t. v. v. default en ten profyte van
dien verstek, van alle exceptien en defentien
dilatoir, en deze Edictale Citatie tegens

Leden

heden over drie weken.

Party binnen.

Nat pronuntiati.

Accordeert met voorsz. Regies.

M. Cruger

Joost Jansz. Goffier

L. F.

122

Pro Justitia

Extract uit het Edictale
Citatie Boek

Derde Edictale Citatie.

Met consent van de Regtbank der Eilanden
Eustatius Waba.

Thomas Campbell
bell Hogart Moore
residente te Barbice.

app.
H. Thomen

Doet den Hoog Edelen Heeren
Heer Gezaghebber dier Colonie als tem-
porair de Waarneming van het Pub-
liek Ministerie op Zich genomen
hebbende, door my Ondergetekende
Geregtbode, Voor de Derde Maal.

Edictaliter Dagvaardende.

Omme te Compareren hit zy in persoon of by vol-
magtigden voor Presidenten Leden van de Regtbank
voornoemd, op donderdag zullende zyn den 12^{de} Maart
dies Jaars, des Morgens ten Tien Uren ten Tien te aan-
hooren Hoordarige Eisde en Conclusie als ten dage die-
nende, de Gezaghebber R. O. tegen W. Gedaagde by
by Edicteaal doen en nemen, over en ter Zake van de op
den Zevenden April Een duizend Acht Hondert
drie en dertig, Met de Britsche Schooner Sir Henry
Ward, Schipper William Henry Larsson, van hier,
Stydig met de Wet, uit gevoerde hebben, drie Slaven,

en

en Welke Slaven alhier te huis behoorde, daarop te
antwoorden en voort te procederen, Cum Expensis.

Constaties den 19^{en} Februarij 1835

Vooregetuurd Extract

De Geregte voornemde.

H. Thummen

De Ondergetekende Geregte bij de Regtbank
der kolonie Constaties en Sabab, verklaart bij deze, de
voorenstaande Edictale Citatie behoort te hebben
afgekondigd en geaffigeerd, ter plaatse alwaar zulkas
binnen deze kolonie gebruikelijk is

Constaties den 20^{en} Februarij 1835.

H. Thummen
G. J. B. de

L. S.

Pro Justitia.

124

Extrait uit het Register
der Statuten van de Rechtbank
van Sint Eustatius en Saba.
in zake waarin het Publiek
Ministerie betrokken is.

Vergadering gehouden

op

Donderdag den 19^{de} Maart 1835.

De Versaghebber dezer kolo-
nie als gedeelte Waarnemer
van het Recht der Hooge
Courten, Eischer R. O.

contra
Thomas Campbell Hagart
Moore, residentie te Portier.
Gedaagde by Edicte.

De Eischer R. O. verzoekt vernietiging
van comparitie van den Gedaagde het 3^{de} de
"fault en ten proefte van dien overzet van
alle exceptien en defensien peremptories met
de kosten tot heden gevallen; voorts autorisatie
om den Gedaagde ex-supra. abundantie voor
het vierde maalt edictaliter in te dagen
tegen heden over vier weken en administratie
van al of niet comparerende, alodan te kinnen
van Intendit.

Party buiten

De

De Regterbank gehoord het verzoeken van
den Advocaat H. C. verleent tegen den gedaagde
het deure default met de profften van dien, en
autorisatie om den gedaagde voor het meere maal
ex supra-abundanti tegen hem over vier weken
by Edicte op te roepen, en admiffie om ten selven
dage te dienen van Intendit

Partij binnen

Fiat pronunciatie

Accordeert met voorz. Regter.

M. C. J. J. J.

geot. fang. Gruffes

L. H.

Pro Institia

Extract uit het Edictale
Citatie Boek

Vierde Edictale Citatie *ex supra*
abundanti.

Met Consent van de Regtbank der Eilanden
S. Eustatius & Saba.

Doet den HoogEdelen Besten
Heer Bezaghebber dier Colonie als
temporaire waarneming van het
Publiek Ministerie op Zich geno-
men hebbende, door my Ondergetekende
Burgemeester, voor de Vierde maal, *ex*
supra abundanti.

Edictaliter Dagnaarden
Thomas Campbell Hagart
Meester, resident te Berbice.

Omme te Compareren het zij in persoon of by Leve-
, magtigden voor Presidenten Leden van de Regtbank
voornoemd, op Donderdag zullende zijn den 18^{de} April
dies Jaars, des Morgens ten Tien Uren ten fine te
aanhoozen Hoedanige Eische en Conclusie als ten dage
dienende, de Bezaghebber R. O. tegen de Bedaagde by
Edictale zal doen in nemen, over en terake van de

op.

op den Zevenden April Een duizend Acht Hon-
dert drie en dertig. Met de Britsche Schoener Sir
Henry Ward, Schipper William Henry Larsson,
van hier, Strydig met de Wet, uit geveerd te hebben, drie
Slaven, en welke Slaven alhier te huis behoorde,
daarop te antwoorden en Voort te procederen, Cum
Expensis.

St. Eustatius den 19^{den} Maart 1835.

Voor getrouw Extract.

de Geregtsbode Voormeld.

H. Thimm

De ondergergetuikende Geregtsbode by de Regt-
bank der Kolonie St. Eustatius en Saba, Verklaart by
dese, de Vorenstaande Edictale Citatie behoortlyk
te hebben afgekondigd en geaffigeerd, ter plaatse al-
waar zulks binnen dese Kolonie gebruikelijk is

St. Eustatius den 20^{den} Maart 1835

H. Thimm
Get. v. d. d.

L. J.

Tot Justitie

128

Extract uit het Register
der Notulen van de Rijkbank
van Sint Eustatius en Saba,
in zaken waar in het Publiek
Ministerie betrokken is.

Vergadering gehouden
op
Donderdag den 30^{sten} April 1835.

De Heer J. J. van Naders, procureur
en 1^{ste} Klerk der Koloniale Secretarie, loco
Koloniale Secretaris, op zijn verzoek binnen
staande, deelt aan de Rijkbank mede, dat de
Gezaghebber dier Kolonie als tydelijke waarnemer
van het recht der Haage Overheid,
bischop B. C. contra Thomas Campbell
Wagart Maori, residentie te Berbice,
gedaagde by Edicte, verzocht mithoopen
van deszelfs ongesteldheid, de intekening
van lijk en beendit, zonder prejudicium
tot de zaak, moge blyven overleggen tot
de volgende ordinaire vergadering.

De Rijkbank accordeert het gezag
verzoek.

Accordeert met voorz. Register

alt.

M. C. J. van Naders

Just. fang Griffioen

[Faint handwritten text, likely bleed-through from the reverse side]

[Faint handwritten text, likely bleed-through from the reverse side]

[Faint handwritten signature or name]

[Faint handwritten text, likely bleed-through from the reverse side]

Le J.

Pro Justitia.

130

Extract uit het Register
der Acten van de Rechterbank
van Scot Custatius in zaken
in zaken waarin het Publiek
Ministerie betrokken is.

Vergadering gehouden

op
Donderdag den 11^{ten} Mei 1835.

De provisionele 1^{ste} Klerk der Koloniale
Secretary, Jacob Koloniale Secretaris, met toe-
stemming van de Rechterbank in de vergade-
ring binnen houdende, verzocht met name
van den Versaghebber, als tydelijke waarnemer,
van het Regt der Hooge Overheid, Eischen R.
C. contra Campbell Hagart Moore, verzoende
te Portice, gedaan te by Edicte, dat niet hoger
van Lynsangklo Gachungen's onafscheidelijkheid,
de zaak moege blijven overleggen tot de
naaste ordinair zitting, zonder verzekering
prejudicium.

De Rechterbank consentiert in het
gedaan verzoek.

Accordeert met naasz. Register.

lett.

M. C. Ruyter
Secret. f. ing. Griffier

L^o K.

132

L. A.

Inventaris.

1835

134

Pro Justitia.

Inventaris van stukken,
gedaan maken en aan de
Edele Achtebare Rechtbank
der kolonie Sint Eustatius
en Saba overgegeven, uit naam
en van wege J. P. J. M. Spiro,
koloniale Secretaris, waarna
men de functies van Pro-
curieur des Konings.

Lischer R. O.

Op ende tegen.

Thomas Campbell Hayart
Morre

Gedaagt by Edicte.

Eerst en alvorens produceert de Lischer
R. O. en legt over deze zyne tegenwoordige
inventaris, alhier en op den rug van
dien gesigneerd met den letter A.

Nog produceert de voormelde Lischer
en legt over Conclusie van Lisch gedaan
maken en aan welzamelde Rechtbank is
dato 10 juny l.l. overgelegd door en van
wege den Gesaghebber der kolonie Sint
Eustatius en Saba, alhier, het regt der
Hooge Overheid tydelijk waarnemende,
alhier en op den rug van dien gesigneerd
met den letter B.

Inzigtelyk

Ingeleyde produceert de voornoemde
 lischer en legt over Bepluik gedaan maken
 en van wiege als worden op den 25th Juny
 l.l. overgelij, alhier en op den rug van
 dien geynoteerd met den letter C.

Reserverende de lischer
 aan zich het recht deze In-
 ventaris te aanvullen, en
 goedaartige stukken, tot de
 onverschijde zaak betrekking
 hebbende, over te leggen, als
 by te saken zal worden, by-
 zonderlyk de authentieke
 koppen der uitgevaardigde
 Edictale Citaties, met de
 relaten van den Gerechtshove,
 en Extracten, uit de ter
 deze gekoude Notulen,
 zyne daartoe door den
 lischer aangeek gedaan,
 doch welke stukken hem
 voor als nog niet zyn ge-
 worden.

J. Crastius den 28th July 1885.

J. Crastius

La A.

Inventaris.

x John Patterson

1837 nov. 20

1 stick

Pro Justitia

36
Op autorisatie van den Regter.

De Procureur des Konings, R. O. doet door den Geregtsboede en Deversraader by de Regtbank alhier, —

Dagvaarders —

John Patterson, en
vermits zyne minderjarige-
heide voor zoo veel des nood-
geassisteerd, met zyne moeder
Mary Sampson. —

Om op eerstkomende donderdag
Zullende zyn den drie en twingtigsten
dizer, alsdan geen regtsdag zynde tegen den
daaropvolgenden, des Morgens ten negen ure
te Compareeren voor de Edele Aechtbare
Regtbank dieser Kolonie, ten einde te aan-
hooren zoodanige Eisch en Conclusie, als
de Eischer R. O. ten dage dijnende tegen den
gedaagde zal willen doen in nemen over en
ter sake veroot in de geëxploiteerde Citatie van
den Tweeden September laatstleden, ten gevolge
waarvan de gedaagde voor den Regter is gehoord
genordend; op de voorsz. Eisch en Conclusie te
antwoorden, en voort te procederen als naar style;

Cum

cum expensis.

De Gerechtbode en Deurwaarder
mits doe dit exploit naar behooren, leere koop
en zelaten zyn Wedervaren in geschrifte

te Eustatius den 20^{ten} November 1821

De Procureur des Konings

P. H. Spiers

100
x Th. J. Heyliger

1837 nov 20 / dec 18.

3 sheets

21 Dec 1837

137

Pro Justitia.

Op Regterlyke autorisatie.

Exhibitiens.

Rechtbank der kol. De Procureur des Konings
N. O. doet door den Advocaat

21 Dec 1837

en Deurwaarder bij de Regt.
J. H. van Kesteren, bank alhier

post.

Dagvaarden

Theodore Godet Heijligen

— Om op eerstkomende donderdag zul-
lende zijn den een en twintigsten dezer,
alsdan geen restdag zynde op den
daaropvolgenden, des morgens ten ne-
gen Ure te compareren voor de Edele
Schikbare Rechtbank dezer Kolonie,
ten einde te antwoorden op voordanige
vraagstukken; als de Einker N. O.
ten dage dienende aan des gedaagde
zal daar verhoorden, over de zaak
dat de gedaagde zich niet konde
ontzien hebben, door Charles Illipse,
des tot een kriegeweek beroepens
zynde, des beroeps des antwonds te

doez

doen geminder, zonder den Magistraat of
het gerecht van de zaak kennis te geven;
vergelijk om ten deze voort te procederen
als naar style; Cum expensis. —

— De Secretaris en Deurwaarder
voormeld doe dit exploit naar beho-
oren, levere kopy en relatieve nymmer
waren in geschrift. —

Actum te Curatibus den 18^{den}
December 1837. —

De Procureur des Konings.

P. H. Spiers

Exploit

— Ik ondergeschreeven Jan Huybers,
ontvanger, by indicentie van H. J.
W. J. Thunissen, Secretaris en Deur-
waarder by de Rechtbank dezer kolo-
nie deszelfs functies waarnemende,
heb my ter requisitie van den Procu-
reur des Konings verwey. ter voor-
plaats van Theodorus Godet Heyligen,

in denzelven gedagvaard, om te compa-
reren den 21^{sten} deser ten 9 ure des voor-
middags voor de Rechtbank voornomd,
volgens voorgaande acte van dagvaar-
ding, waarvan afschrift aan den ge-
dagde is gelaten, sprekende met
denzelven, heeft hy my in het Engelsch
ten antwoord gegeven "It is very well;
I'll appear", hetwelk relatieve. —

— te Curatibus den 18^{den} Decem. 1837.

De Ontvanger voornomd,
fungerende als Secretaris
en Deurwaarder. —

J. Krijbers

Citatie aan
Theodore Godet
Heyliger
met het
Exploit.

Pro Justitia.

139
Op Keijzerlyke autorisatie.
Exhibition
Keijzbank der
Hr. Steuers De Procureur des Konings
24 Decr 1837. R. O. doet door den Gelykbode
Steuers en Duurmaander by de Rijk-
bank alhier
— Laagvaarden —
John Heyliger Hill.

— Om op eerstkomende donderdag
zullende zyn den een en twintigsten de-
zer, alsdan geen restdag zynde op den
daaropvolgenden, des morgens ten negen
Ure te comparen voor de Edde Heit
hare Keijzbank deser kolonie, ten ein-
de te antwoorden op zoodanige vraag-
stukken, als de Gelyk R. O. ten
zake dienende aan des gedaagde
zal door voorhanden, over en ter zake
dat de gedaagde van Theodore Godet
Heyliger, die door Charles H. H. H.
tot een bejegening zoude zyn bevestigd,

een antwoord aan den heropver heeft over-
gebracht, zonder des Magistraat of
het gerecht van de zake kennis te geven,
en om myders ten deze voort te proce-
duren, als naar style, cum expensis.

— De Rechtsbode en Deurwaarder
voornamst doe dit exploit naar behooren,
levere kopij en relateren myn medewaren
in geschikte.

— Actum St. Custatius den 18^{den}
December 1837.

De Procureur des Konings.

W. H. Spijck

Exploit

— Ik ondergeschreeven Jan Huy-
bers, Ondereschout, by indisponitie
van H. J. W. J. Thunissen, Rechtsbode
en Deurwaarder by de Rechtsbank dezer ko-
lonie, derzelve functies waarnemende,
heb my ten requiste van den Procu-
reur des Konings, vervroegd by den

juror.

persoon van John Heyligen Stille is hem
gelagvaard, om te compareren den 21^{sten}
dijn ten 9 ure den voormiddage voor de
Rechtsbank voornamst, volgens voorgaande
act van dagvaarding, waarvan af-
schrift aan den gedagde is gelaten,
spreekende met denzelven, heeft hy
my in het Engelsch ten antwoord ge-
geven "It is well", hetwelk rela-
tere.

St. Custatius den 18 December 1837.

De Ondereschout voornamst,
fungerende als Rechtsbode
en Deurwaarder.

J. Huybers

21 Decr 1837

Citatie aan
John Heyliger Hill

met het

Exploit.

to

192.⁵⁰
54
138
10
23

Proces Verbal

141

Relative to the submission
of Theodore Edouard Heyli-
ger, Esq. to the payment
of a mulet, in consequence
of a violation of the Law,
subject to pecuniary
amende.

— On Monday the Twentieth
November in the year Eighteen
Hundred and Thirty Seven, —

Theodore Edouard Heyliger
Esquire, appeared at the office
of the Kings Attorney, and
was given to understand, that
the fight which occurred between
him Esq. Heyliger and Charles
Abbesse, Esquire, having
been taken notice of, by the
Public Prosecutor, and parties
not complaining, nor unfolding
circumstances, so as to lead
the Kings Attorney to ascertain

who

who was the aggressor, or who is in a greater or lesser degree culpable; but to the contrary that both parties stick out having struck each other simultaneously; he is consequently would proceed against Mr. Stylliger, as one of the Principals in the case; Mr. Maysen having already submitted to the payment of the maximum of the fine stipulated for his offence.

The Kings Attorney communicated at the same time to Mr. Stylliger, certain circumstances which Mr. John St. Hill, made known at the Public Ministry, touching a private transaction, or so called affair of honor between the said Mr. Stylliger and Mr. Maysen, requesting Mr. St. to say whether Mr. Hill's narration, is founded upon facts under the knowledge of him Mr. Stylliger.

In replying Mr. St. said, that though he was forced to act as

inserted

inserted in the Procès Verbal of the thirteenth instant, and though he could not be reconciled to believe that he was the aggressor, he would also submit to the payment of a mulct, in as far as the Law had been violated by him in a certain measure, and thus avoid prosecution.

As regards the second point in question, namely the private affair between parties, Mr. Stylliger answered, that he would require some time before he could give any elucidations on that score.

The Kings Attorney in returning informed Mr. Stylliger, that to stay further proceedings, namely as relates to the assault and battery committed, the highest fine fixed for the offence by Article 21 of the Law of 16th March 1830, Art. 2, would be the criterion,

this

this being the system the Prosecutor
for the Crown has to follow, as any
other, for instance establishing that
the one should pay the minimum,
and the other the maximum, would
be arrogating the attributes of
the Judge.

Mr. Stylian being told that the
maximum is £200 Guineas
(of 200) declared he would pay
the same.

In witness whereof the Kings
Attorney and the aforesaid J. C.
Stylian Esq. have hereunto set
their signatures at St. Eustachius
date as aforesaid; this Process
Verbal conched in the language
used during this second conference,
and the one best understood
by Mr. St. having been previously
perused by both.

J. C. Stylian
J. C. Stylian

x Jacob Henry Schmaltz Grobe

1838 aug 28/30

2 stücken

20 Aug. 1838

143

Pro Justitia

Exhibitus Des Requisition van den Procureur
Commissaris des des Konings der Kolonie Sint Eustatius en
30 augustus 1838. Lata ontbiedt de Gerechtbode en Genuaander
by de Regtbank derzelve Kolonie, om
deproff op Aandag den 30^{sten} Augustus 1838.
Jan Raves des voormiddags ten teis men te verschynen
voor Heeren Commissarissen van de voornom-
de Regtbank, ten rolle wacende.

Jacob Henry Schmalz Lata
ten einde getuigenis des waar-
heid te geven, en te antwoorden op
voordragtige vraagstukken als hem ter
dage stekende zullen worden voorgehaant,
en deselve des gegerdeed worden
met Edele te bewijzen, op pene
als volgen de wet.

De Gerechtbode en Genuaander
des dit exploit naar behooren en relatief hier-
onder van zijn medewaren.

Sint Eustatius den 28^{sten} Augustus 1838.
De Procureur des Konings voornemend.

P. J. J. J. J.

Exploit

De ondergeschreevene Herrmannus
Johannes Wesselius Thennius Thennius
Gerechtsbode in Deenwaarden by de
Rechtbank der Kolonie, hebbe my ten
requisitie van het Publick Ministerie
vervoegd ten woonplaatse van Jacob
Henry Schmaltz Groebe, en denzelven

gedagvaardt, om te Compareeren den
dertienden degen Maande des voormiddags
ten tien ure, voor Heeren Commissarissen
van de voornoemde Rechtbank, ten
rolle vacerende, volgens het citatie
billet, sprekende met hem J. H.
S. Groebe, die my ten antwoord gaf

"Ik zal verschynen, hetwelk relatief."

Attestatus den 28 Augustus 1838.

H. Thennius
J. H. Bode

Citatie Billet
tot het komen van
den getuige
Jacob Henry Schmaltz Groebe
met het
Exploit
van den
Rechtsbode en Oerwaarder.

Pro Justitia

Exhibitiem
Rechtsbank der kol: Saba
3 Sept 1838

Jau Rader
proff

Artikel 1.

Welk is u naam en voornaam?
Welken aandrang hebt gy bereikt?
Waar ter plaatse zijt gy geboren?
Waar ter plaatse zijt gy woonachtig?
Welk beroep oefent gy uit?
Welke eikende Godsdienst belijdt gy?

Art. 2

In reue depositie van den 4^{den}
january a.l. in zacht van het
Publiek Ministerie, contra
Francis Mattheu hebt gy
niet geregd, dat er tusschen
hem en William Wilmans in
den nacht van den 30^{den} De-
cember 1837, eene rechtzj plaats
had?

Art. 3.

Wilmans den slag van Mattheu
bekomende, heeft hy hem niet
terug geslagen?

Art. 4.

Heeft Wilmans en Stek by

(Zich)

Sept 1838

145
Interrogatorien, door den
Procureur des Konings der
Kolonie S. Custatius en Saba
overgeleend aan Heeren Commisarijen
van de Rechtsbank der Kolonie S. Custatius
en Saba, ter Rolle vassende
om te worden geantwoord door Jacob
Henry Schmaltz Groebe
gedagvaard om te geven getuigenis
del waarheid.

Art. 1

Jacob Henry Smaltz Groebe
Leventy Twintig seven jaeren
Op dit Eiland
In het bovendorp
Schoenmaker
Protestants

Art 2

Ja.

Art. 3

Ja hy heeft terug geslagen

zich gehadt.

Art. 5.

Heeft hy daarvan gebruik
gemaakt terwijl hy aan het
vechten was of heeft hy
Matthew met zyne bloote
handen te keere geaan?

Art. 6.

Wie waren tegenwoordig
buiten de en John Franklin
toen de vechtery plaats had?

Art. 7.

Kunt gy geene inlichtingen
geven, betrekkelijk de oncen-
igheid, welke de vechtery
is voorgegaan?

Art. 8.

Heeft gy ook iets meer
omtrent de wyze waarop
deze vechtery zich heeft
toegedragen, in het byzonder
of gy ook eenige kennis
hebt van andere daarmede
in verband staande om-
standigheden?

Art. 9.

Hebt gy in de beantwoording
dezer vragen, de waarheid
de geheele waarheid en niets
dan de waarheid gezegd?

Art. 5.

Ja hy had een kleinen
Stok.

Art. 5.

Van den Stok heeft hy ook
gebruik gemaakt.

Art. 6.

Het uitkonding van
Franklin, kan ik transmitt.
Leggen wie diep er by was.

Art. 7.

Ik ben met Wilmans naar
de Baay gegaan - daartkomende
riep Matthew Wilmans en begon
hem over een rekening tegen zyn
Vader aan te zeggen - Wilmans bleef
dat hy niets daarmede te doen had
en verwees hem naar zynen Vader.
hierop begonnen zy te twisten en
ik riep Wilmans driemaal en
eindelyk by my kwam. doch
Matthew volgde en gaf hem hier
haaldelyk den lengeren van een
een vechtery plaats greep.

Art. 8.

Zoo ras Matthew Wilmans slag
keerde hy den slag terug, waarop
zy elkander aangrepen en na
een weinig te hebben gerochten
vielen beiden op den grond van
meer Beny. Harper Buxby & John
Franklin hun sparerden, waar
na zy niet langer hebben gevochten

Art. 10.

Kunt gy bereid zyn des
geregelde wordende twee
responseren met solemnelen
eide te bekrachtigen?

Art. 9.

Niets aan de waerheid
Art. 10

Ja.

L. H. S. Grocke

Al dus geïnterrogueerd, gerespondeerd en
getekend op 24 Augustus den dertigsten Augustus acht
tien honderd acht en dertig voor de Heeren John
Fenwick & Malville Wood en de commissarissen
van de Rijkthank, en zy by interpretatie van den
getrouwe translateur J. C. van Raders de vragende
titelen in het Engels aan den geïnterrogueerden Jacob
Henry Schmaltz Grocke getranslateerd die in zekere
de taal heeft geantwoordt, gelyk by translate van ge-
noemden translateur in het Nederlands tegen den
Artikel staat uitgedrukt.

De commissarissen
Voor getrouwe translateur
J. C. van Raders.
gezm. transl. tint

J. Verschuur
M. Rader
In Kennisgeving
De proef Gffur
J. C. van Raders.

Translation

Pro Jurisdictione

Exhibendum

Exhibendum

Exhibendum

3 Sept 1838

Jean Kasper

Int. 1.

What are your Christian name and Surname?

What age have you attained?

Where were you born?

Where do you reside?

What occupation do you follow?

Which of the acknowledged Religion do you profess?

Art. 2.

In your deposition of the

4th January last given in the

case of the Public Prosecution

versus Francis Matthew,

you stated that there was a

fight between him and William

Wilman, in the night of the

30th December last, did you not?

Art. 3.

On Matthew receiving the

blow from Matthew, did he

not return it?

Interrogatories delivered ⁴⁷

by the Kings Attorney of

the Colony of S. Eustatius

and Saba, to Commissioners

from the Bench of Jus

indicature of said Colony

to be answered by Jacob

Henry Schmaltz Grobe,

summoned to give evidence.

Art. 1.

Jacob Henry Schmaltz Grobe

Twenty seven years

In this Island

At the uppertown

the Shoemakers

The protestant

Art. 2

Yes.

Art. 3

Yes, he did return it

Art. 4

Yes, he did return it

Art. 5

Yes, he did return it

Art. 6

Yes, he did return it

Art. 7

Yes, he did return it

Art. 8

Art. 4.

Had Wilmaus a stick by him?

Art. 5.

Did he make use of it while fighting or did he oppose Matthew bear handed?

Art. 6.

Who were present not including yourself and John Franklin when the fight took place?

Art. 7.

Can you not give some elucidations as to the quarrel which preceded the fight?

Art. 8.

Do you know any thing more as to the manner the fight was conducted, particularly whether you bear knowledge of any other circumstance connected with the same?

Art. 9.

Have you in replying to

these

Art. 4.

yes, he had a stick

Art. 5.

He made use of the stick too.

Art. 6.

Excepting Franklin & Scammon at this moment say who were near

Art. 7.

I went down on the Bar with Wilmaus on getting there that there called Wilmaus and began to talk him about in account with his father - Wilmaus replied that he had nothing to do with it & referred him to his father thereupon they got quarrelling. I called away Wilmaus three times who at last quitted & came to me but Matthew followed & repeatedly gave the lie to Wilmaus when a fight commenced.

Art. 8.

As soon as Matthew struck Wilmaus he returned the blow on which they closed & after fighting a little while they both fell on the ground when they were parted by Benj. Harp Bushy & John Franklin, after that they did not fight any more.

these questions, stuck to truth, the whole truth and nothing but the truth?

Art. 10.

Will you be ready when required to give your oath to your answers?

The foregoing questions faithfully translated from the Dutch.

J. H. Kraus Rovers.

Brown transl. sent

Art. 9.

nothing but truth

Art. 10.

Yes

1840

Washington D.C.

1840

1840

Washington D.C.

Washington D.C.

Washington D.C.

Washington D.C.

Washington D.C.

Washington D.C.

Washington D.C.

Washington D.C.

Washington D.C.

Washington D.C.

Washington D.C.

Washington D.C.

Washington D.C.

Washington D.C.

Washington D.C.

Washington D.C.

8/11
Proc. verb. Henry Doncker de
geneste

1 stuk. 1838 aug 30

E. de Vries
Clerk

1 Sept 1858

149

Proces Verbal

1030.
M. C. Wager

Exhibitiun
Rechtsbank der kol.

On Thursday the Thirtieth
of August in the year
Eighteen Hundred and Thirty
Eight.

3 September
1858
Sanctus — Before me Philip Dirk Thomson
Milton Spiro Officer of the Civil State
of the colony of St. Eustatius and Saba.
— Personally appeared Henry Doncker
de Geneste, Leguise, an Inhabitant of
St. Eust. this Island of St. Eustatius, who reported
that his spouse Catharine Kappel, was
delivered on Thursday the second of
the current month, of a daughter to
be called Adriana Heyliger. —
— Having taken due notice of the
report, and the requisite act being found
and signed, & the Officer aforesaid
informed the said Henry Doncker
de Geneste, that the Law relative
to the Civil State, bearing date 18 Decr 1857,
requires the report to be made within three
days after the birth; that having violated
the provisions of that Law, by causing
the inscription twenty five days later,
he became subject to the fine fixed
by the 22^d article. —

— And in my capacity of King's

Attorney

Attorney I further informed the said Henry Doncker de Geneste, that I would have to prosecute him for the payment of said fine, it being however optional to him voluntarily to submit thereto, the case falling in the category of those alluded to by Article 29 of the Regulations for the administration of this Colony.

Whereupon the aforementioned Henry Doncker de Geneste declared, that he was ignorant of the Law aforequoted, and in becoming amenable to its penalty, he could only say that he did not infringe it intentionally; reminded by me however that for a series of years, it was provided by local laws, that all births should be reported within twenty four hours; that the laws which he violated extended the period for the inscription of free subjects, to three days, and that no Inhabitant could therefore ignore the existence of these salutary enactments, especially as the one in vigour is yet stuck up at the usual place for public perusal, he said that he would submit to the payment of the mulct, and that he would according

ly hand over to me the amount thereof, being one Hundred Guilders (\$100), the receipt of which I will acknowledge at foot, when paid.

In faith and testimony whereof I cauched this Procès Verbal in English, the said Henry Doncker de Geneste not being sufficiently acquainted with the Dutch, affixing hereunto our respective signatures, after due perusal.

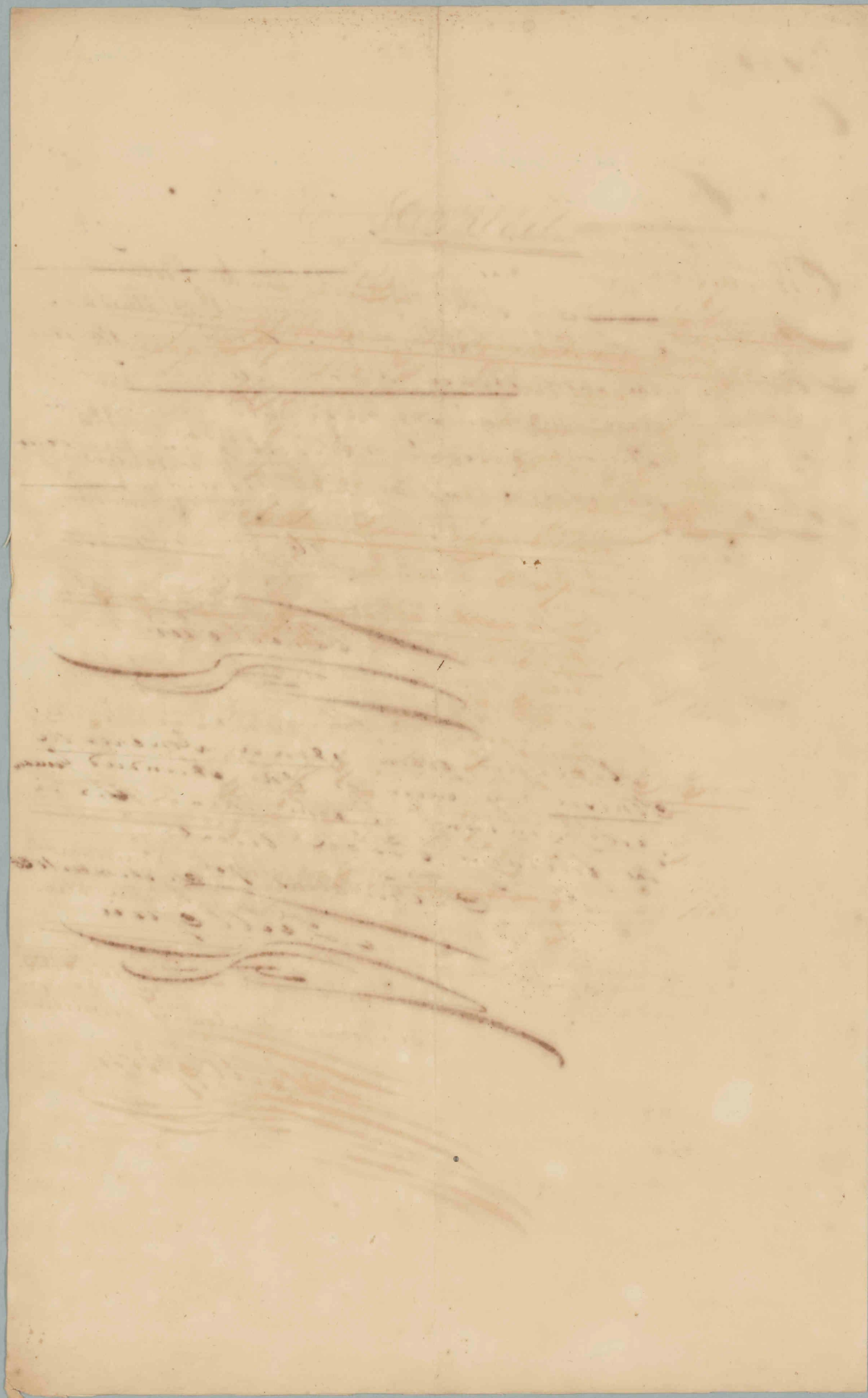
H. D. de Geneste

J. P. de la Spin

Received from Henry Doncker de Geneste, the sum of one Hundred Guilders (\$100) amount of fine mentioned in the foregoing Procès Verbal.

J. P. de la Spin 1st September 1888

J. P. de la Spin



Perkins v. J. Schmidt
X Charles Brown
(Bridgman)

1038 Apt 25

25 Sept 1850

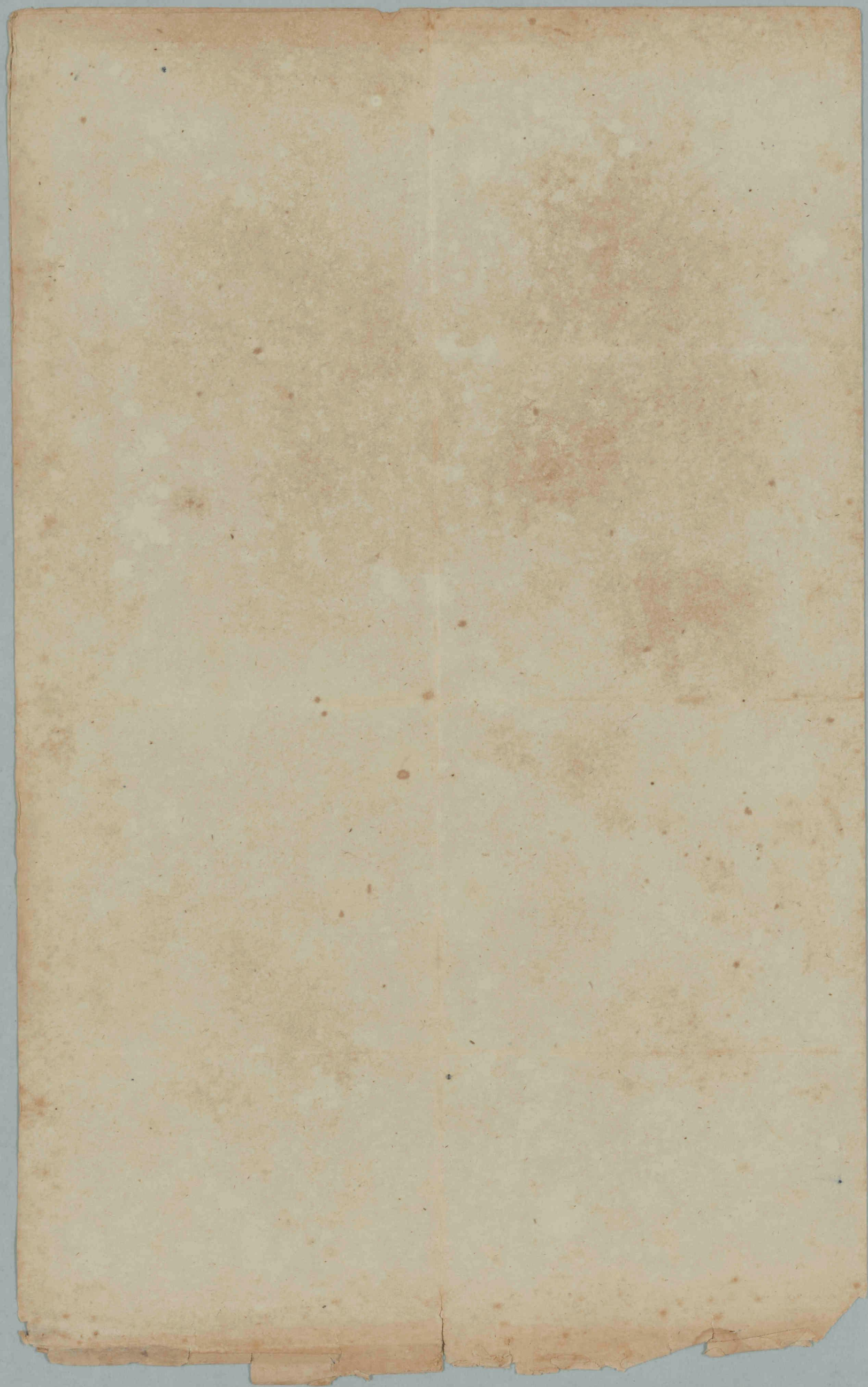
151

On Thursday afternoon the 20th of September last I was standing at the Scale House where Mr. Robert Castle was mending one of my boats when Mr. Charles Brown came up to me, in these words I say Mr. Schmidt it appears as if you are trying to bring me in trouble, I said to him what is it now, by that he told me that if he is brought in trouble he would break every bone in my body, stating that I had said that Mrs. Hapell had sent to tell me that if I did not complain Mr. Brown that she would do it herself, by which he told me that I was a Liar, He told me also that if it was not for Mr. Muspenden, that kept me up by my chin that I would have been a beggar about the streets, I told him that if I was that I did not come to him to beg or no one else and that I never owed any one and got other Gentlemen to pay it for me, for that he owed my Mother and that she could not get it from him, Mr. Brown then commenced to abuse me calling me all but a good person, I told him to go away and let me alone, that whether Mrs. Hapell had sent me a message or not once I seen the boat coming

from windward with three slaves it was
 my duty to complain for the Law did not
 allow it, he then commenced again to
 call me a Soldier and a Soldier Bastard
 and a Vagabond for five or six times,
 by which I called on R. H. Moore Esq. as a
 witness to the abuse of W. Brown and there
 was also present at the Scale House, John
 Verschuier Esq. M. W. C. Mitchell, M. R.
 Mussenden and Robert Castle, he also told
 me that he had to work very hard to get
 what he had, that his boat he worked hard
 for and got them by the sweat of his brow
 I told him that I had two boats and that I
 had to work for them and had paid for them
 he then told me that he did not know whe-
 ther I had got them honestly or not, which
 I told him that I would make him prove
 me a Soldier Bastard and a Vagabond.

S. Eustatius 25th Sept^r 1838

Geoffred Schmidt



5184
[x Merri Hilda]

medisch rapport

1838 okt. 12

1 stück

Resum repetum,

153

1838

Op heden den elfde oktober
18hondertachten dertig 's avonds tusse-
3 en half 10 uur, werd ik verhoort
door den thou Lestij my in de civiele
privaat te begaven, ten einde aldum
den gewonde persoon Rajhon in oogen-
schouw te nemen en zyne wond te ver-
binden, dit hier met kunnende ver-
richten, heb ik dedelke ten mynen saten
behooren.

Na aanleiding van art. 13
volgens bestaande instructie voor de
theelmeesters in het koninkryk der
Nederlande, hem afgevraagd te hebben
door wie hy dese wond bekomen had.

De persoon van Rajhon
verklaarde my dese wond bekomen
te hebben, door den persoon genaamt
Merris hilde, met een mes,

tot de voorgenomen
schouwing overgegaan zynde, vond
ik by myn onderzoek een gesneden
dwarsde wond, dewalke circa negen
duim in de lengte besloeg, beginnende
van de linker / dwars over het borst-
been / tot in de rechter borst zyde, door-
lopende echter de buitenste bekleed-
selm, beginnende van op de hoogte

van =

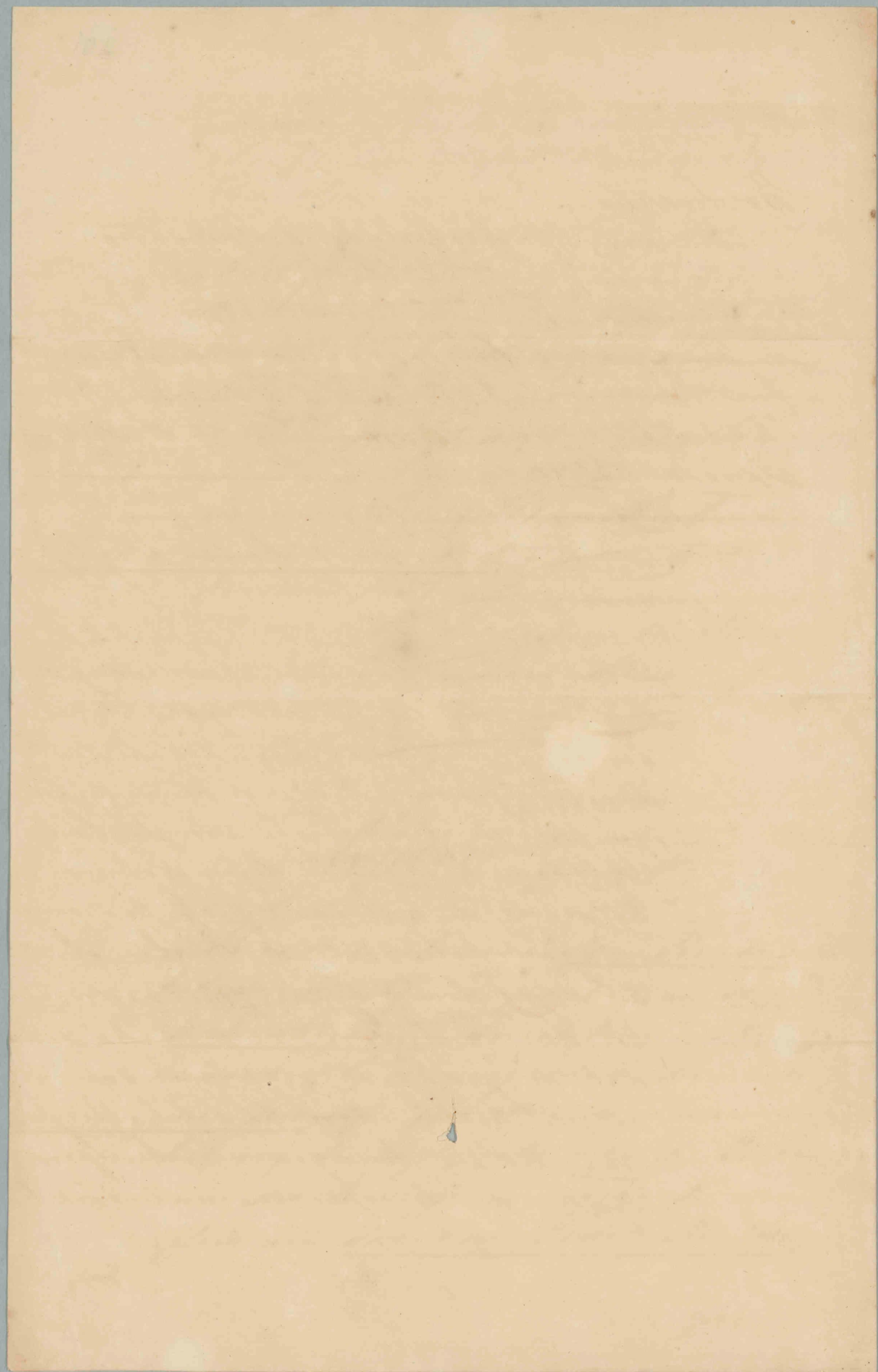
= van een en een halve duim breed den
 Linker Borst tepel tot over de rechter ne-
 der Daksel,

ik concludeer dus, met het
 versn gekind en gewonde van den ver-
 wonden, en verklaar, dien ten gevolge,
 dat de verwonding toegebracht aan den
 persoon Kajhon, voor buiten gewone
 moet gehouden worden,

St. Lusatius den 12^{en} oktober 1838.

J. Van Marbuck

[Decorative flourish]



XX

x John Martins & Th. Godet Heylinger
Palm Springs, Jan 1838

1838 dec 5/18

7 sticks

Ontvangen den
5^{den} December 1838.

1838

155

St. Eustatius den 5^{den} December 1838.

Ik heb de ier Welke Bestrenging hier-
nevens aan te bieden Specifieke Opgeven der
verschuldigde Belasting op de, van en met
1834. tot en met het 4^{de} Kwartaal, dezes Jaars,
verkochte Producten der Suiker Plantaadjien.

Verst door aanneming van de Belas-
ting schuldigen, de betaling gevorderd hebbende,
is het my niet gelukt daarin te slagen, zoo als
het blijkt uit de by my ingekomen schriftelyke
antwoorden van Twee der betrokkenen. — Ik
heb alhoewel tot sommatic en renovatie moeten over-
gaan, doch steeds vruchteloos wat betreft de
verwachte betaling, — en daar het nu ten klaarste
consteert, dat men zich tegen eene vordering
gegrond op de bestaande wettelyke verordeningen

aan.

Den Welken Bestrenging Hier.
Procureur des Konings

verzet.

verzet, en het belang der financiële Administratie
ten dien ten gevolge by de verdere geregtelyke ver-
volging zal behoeven te worden naar genomen,
vermeen ik deze zaak, aan Uwe Ed. Gestrenge
kennis niet te mogen onttrekken, en acht my
dus gehouden dezelve in Uwe Ed. Gestrenge
handen te moeten stellen, zoo als ik by deze
ben doende.

De Administrateur van Financien
en Koloniële Ontvanger
M. W. J. R. J.

P. J. P. 30
Centen
10 30
M. C. J. J.

De Procureur des Konings
der kolonie S. Eustatius en
Saba, doet door den Gerechtshoe
en Deurwaarden derzelve kolonie
Sommeren
John Baptist Martine
de Clarenceus, zich gewoon-
lyk noemende en schryvende
John Martine, gendege-
naar alhier.

Om binnen de eerst komende en ach-
tereenvolgende veer en twintig Meen, aan 't Ryks
Koloniale Kas alhier te voldoen.

Eerstens de som van Neg en
twintig Gulden en tachtig Centen, zynde voor
belasting op de producten van des gesommeerdens
sukkelplantadjen schotsche hoek en Vargoliet,
den Lande over het dienstjaar 1835, Com-
puterende, zegge £ 29: 80.

Tweedens de som van Twee
en vyftig Gulden, voor belasting als
vooren, van het dienstjaar 1836 zegge — £ 52: 00.

Derdens de som van Twee
en vyftig Gulden en tachtig Centen
Transportue — £ 51: 80

Transport ——— f 81: 80
 voor belasting als voent over het
 dienstjaar 1837, zegge ——— " 52: 60
 Te samen Een hondert vier
 en dertig gulden en veertig
 Centen ——— f 134: 40

— Het al volgens de berekeningen en be-
 wijzen berustende ten Burele der financiële ad-
 ministratie der kolonie, en krachtens de deon-
 dingaande regerende wettelyke verordeningen. —

— En sulks op pene van Renovatie,
 Cum expensis: —

— De Geegtsbode en Deurwaarder,
 doe dit Exploit naar behooren, geve afschijft
 dezer acte aan den gesommeerden, en relatere
 daeronder van zijn medewaren. —

Actum Sint Eustatiiis
 den 13^{den} December 1838. —

De Procureur des Konings voormeld.

P. H. Spiro

De Rijk
Centen.
10 38

Mr. Kruger.

159

De Procureur des Konings
der kolonie S. Eustatius en
Saba, doet door den Gerechtshof
en Deurwaarden dierzelve kolonie,
Renoveren

John Baptist Martins
de Clarencieux, zich gewoon-
lyk noemende en Schryvende
John Martins, grondege-
"naar alhier.

Om binnen de eerst komende en ach-
tereenvolgende vier en twintig uren, aan 't Ryks
Koloniale Kas alhier te voldoen:

Eerstens de som van Negem en
tweentig gulden en tachtig Centen, zynde voor
belasting op de producten van des geïmporteerden
Suikerpilantaadjen Schotsche hoek en Zorgvliet,
der Lande Tova het dienstjaar 1835. kom-
"peterende, zegge f 29: 80

Tweedens de som van Twee
en vyftig gulden, voor belasting als
vooren, voor het dienstjaar 1836 zegge—" 52: 00

Derdens de som van Twee
en vyftig gulden en zestig Centen,
Transporten—" f 81: 80

Transport ——— f 81: 80

voor belasting als voren over het
dienstjaar 1837, zegge ——— " 52: 60

Ten samen Een honderd vier
en dertig Gulden en veertig
Centen ——— l 134: 40

Het al volgens de berekeningen en be-
nyzen bevestigende ten Principe der Financiële ad-
ministratie der kolonie, en krachtens de dien-
aangaande vigeerende wettelijke verordeningen.

En zulks op pane van Executie,
Eene expensis: ———

De Geregtsbode en Deurwaarder,
doe dit Exploit naar behooren, geve afschift
degen acte aan den gereverceerden, en relatere
hieronder van zijn medervaren.

Actum Sint Eustatius
den 14^{den} December 1838.

De Procureur des Konings Voornemd.

[Handwritten signature]

F. H. J. J.
Vrijdag 10 30
Centen
M. H. J. J.

161

De Secretaris des Konings der Kolonie St. Eustasius en Saba, doet door den Rijtskroon en Deurwaarder derselver Kolonie
— Sommerse —
Theodore Godet Steyger, grondeigenaar, alhier

Om binnen de eerstkomende en acht, tereenwilligende vier en twintig uur, agt
v. Ryks Koloniale Skat alhier te voldoen: —

— Eerstens de som van Twee honderd zes en zeventig gulden, en acht en twintig centen, zynde voor belasting op de producten van des gesamenleedens suikerplantages, Willemstad, Paerlay & Roets, der Lande aan het dienstjaar 1836 competentende, zegge — f 276. 28.

— Tweedens de som van Twee honderd vyftig gulden en acht en twintig centen, zynde voor belasting als voor het dienstjaar 1837, zegge — f 250. 28.

Te samen Vijf honderd zes en twintig gulden, en vier en vyftig centen — f 526. 56.

Het al volgens de berekeningen en berey-
 der, benevens de ~~Buurt~~ der financiële
 Administratie deze Kolonie en krachtens
 de dienaangaende bestaande wettelijke
 verordeningen.

— En zulke op pene van Renova-
 tie, cum expensis.

— Het speciale Reserve reglement
 van Kroonijne nodere verordening ter de-
 zer zake, dewelke in tyd en nyle aan
 der Lande magt blyken te computeren,
 uitloopde van het nog niet beëin-
 digt der door der gezamenleiden ge-
 dane opgaven, waaraan op deszelfs
 goede trouw in deze wett gepronced.

— De Geregteboode en Deurwaarder,
 die dit beplait, naar behooren, gave
 afschrift deser acte aan der gesom-
 maender, en relatere hieronder was
 zyn medewar.

— Actum Sint. Eustatius
 den 14^{den} December 1838.

De Procureur des Konings
 voorneld.

A. H. J. J. J.

 J. P. de Koning
 10 30 Centen.
 W. J. de Koning

Le Procureur des Armes
 de la Colonie St. Eustache
 en Saba, doit par les
 Juges de la Colonie —

— Renoveren —
 Theodore Lodet Hey
 l'iger, propriétaire alhier

— On trouve de eerstkomende en
 achtereenvolgende vier en twintig mrs.
 van 2 Rijk Koloniale Stas alhier
 te voldoen: —

— Eerstens de som van Twee honderd
 zes en zeventig gulden en acht en twintig
 centes, zynde voor belasting op de pro-
 ducten van des gerannoveerde Suiker-
 plantages Willemstad, Fairplay
 & Rots, der Lande over het dienst-
 jaar 1836 computerende zegge f 276. 28.

— Tweedens de som van Twee
 honderd vyftig gulden en acht
 en twintig centes, zynde voor
 belasting als voer over het
 dienstjaar 1837, zegge — 250. 28.

Te samen vyf honderd zes
 en twintig gulden, en zes en
 vyftig centes — f 526. 56.

Met al volgens de berekeningen en
 sammen ten Bijde der financiële administratie
 der kolonie, en krachtens de Dienaan-
 gaande bestaande wettelijke verordeningen.

En sulks op pare van Executie,
 Cum expensis.

Met speciale Reserve mochten
 van zoodanige nadere vordering ter re-
 serve, dewelke in tyd en nyl aan
 der Lande mocht blyken te competere,
 uithoofde van het nog niet beëdiges
 der door den gerevoerde, gedane op-
 gaven, waardoor op deszelfs gade
 trouw in deze mode geprocedeerd.

De Greysbode en Deurmaande,
 doe het Exploit, naar behooren, gene
 afschrijft dezer acte aan den gerevo-
 erde, en relatere hieronder van
 zyn mederwore.

Actum Sint-Eustatius
 den 15^{en} December 1838.

De Procureur des Konink.
 voorneld.

W. H. J. van

Proce  Guilder
1838
M. K. Ruyter

165

Inventory of articles lived
on by me the Undersigned *Johannes*
Hermanus Myzelius Thomsen
Thomsen, Marshal and Door
keeper to the Bench of Jurisdiction
of the Colony of Saint Eustatius
and Saba, in presence of
the Honorable William
Jackson Hodge and John
Verschuur, Members Commissioners
of the Bench aforesaid, at the
Domicile of John Baptist
Martins de Florencius, Esquire,
commonly called and signing
"Jo. Martins", to be sold
by Execution (Parate Execution)
the proceeds whereof are to
cover a demand for taxes
amounting to one hundred
and thirty four Guilders
and forty cents (f 134. 40),
due to the Colonial Treasury
for the service of the years
1835, 1836 and 1837, also
the charges, stamps and
expenses of the Execution.

the

commemoration and Renovation
having been duly served on
the 13th and 14th of this
current month of December
in the Year 1838, viz?—

One (1) small Piece of Sugar,
the weight whereof to be legally
ascertained. —

Two (2) Mahogany Dining Tables

One (1) Mahogany Book Case—

Two (2) Mahogany Sops—

One (1) Mahogany Side Board

Two (2) Glass Shades—

One (1) Silver Tea Pot, the
weight whereof to be legally
ascertained. —

Thus levied and inventoried
at Saint Eustatius this Eighteenth
day of December in the Year One
Thousand eight hundred and thirty
eight. —

The Marshal and Quorum per
aforesaid.

Wm. Hodge
J. Verschuur

H. J. Hemman

F. H. P.
Dover Guilder

1030

M. C. P.

167

Inventory of property
levied on by me the undersigned
Stammanus Johannes Hys-
lus Thunno Thunnes,
marshal and Lookkeeper
to the Bench of Jurisdiction
of the Colony of Saint Eustatius
and Saba, in presence of the
Honorable William Jackson
Hodge and John Verschuier,
Members Commissioners of
the Bench aforesaid, at the
Domicile of Theodore
Godet Heyliger, Esquire,
to be sold by Execution
(Parate Execution) the proceeds
whereof are to cover a
demand for Taxes amounting
to Five hundred and thirty
six guilders and fifty six
Cents (f 526: 56:) due to
the Colonial Treasury for
the years of service 1836
and 1837, also the charges,
stamps and expenses of

the

the execution, the summons
and renunciation having been
duly served on the 14th
and 15th of the current
month of December in
the year 1838. viz.

The slaves: _____
Norman & _____
William. _____

In accomplishing the duty, I
the undersigned Marshal and
Deputy aforesaid, proposed
to the aforesaid M^r Skiffen
against whom the execution
is directed, to hold the said
slaves in his own custody until
they are to be put on execution
sale, or in other words, to be
responsible for them when
required, to which he agreed.

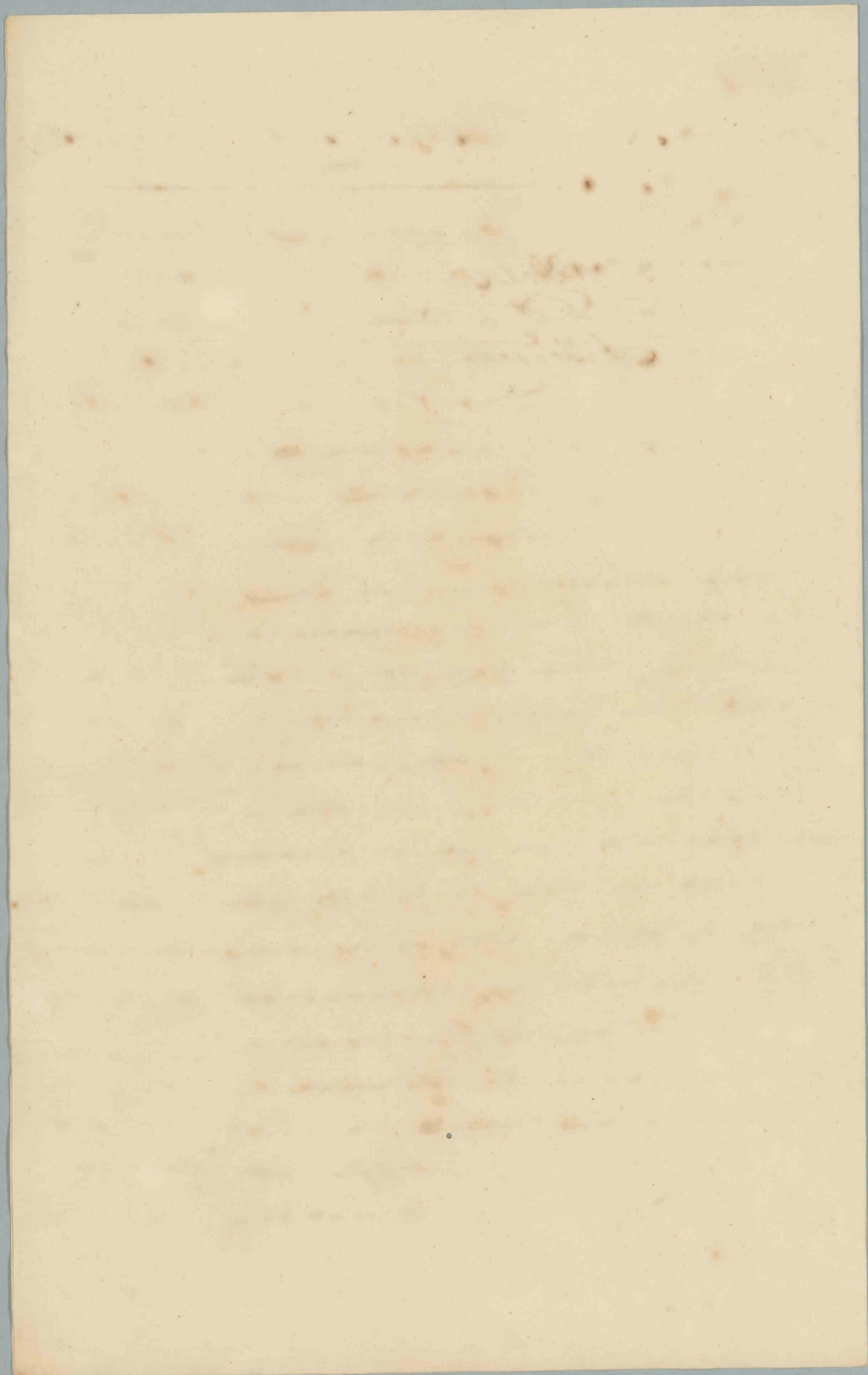
Thus levied, inventoried and
done at Saint Cestaire
this eighteenth day of
December in the year one

Thomson

Thousand eight hundred and thirty
eight. _____

H^r Hemmen

Wm. Dodge
J. Verboom



x Jacob v. Pukken

1837 nov/dec / 1838 juni 21 / [nov 7] [dec. 21]

8 stukkem

Proces-Verbal

Pro Justitia.

Exhibitor Rechtsaand
Kolonie Stads gilde
1 Novr 1838.
J. H. van Raders

Of a Complaint lodged at
the Office of the Kings
Attorney, by Henry Burke
against Jacob van Putter.

Prover

On Thursday the fifth of October
in the year One Thousand Eight Hundred
and Thirty Seven;

Personally appeared at the Office
of the Kings Attorney;

Henry Burke, a free Inhabitant
and Shopkeeper by occupation.

Who made known:

That on Tuesday evening the third
Instant, between seven and Eight O'clock, he
was called out of his House by M^r Jacob
van Putter; that after walking a few paces
from his dwellingplace, van Putter gave him
two thumps, which stunned him and caused
him to fall, when he received a kick in his
side from van Putter; that Complainant
made no kind of resistance, but returned
to his shop, and then asked van Putter,
"What have I done you?", in which he said:

"Take

"take that for what you have said to Sophy."
— That Complainant further requested to know what he had said to Sophy, whereupon no reply was made by Van Putten. —

— That the two thumps received by the Complainant, caused him to loose two teeth, one having been struck out at the moment the blows were given, the other being much injured, was drawn the very evening by Pieter Duing. —

— That the free Negro commonly called Tin, was present when Van Putten called Complainant out of the Shop, and is able to give evidence in the Case. —

— That suffering severely from the illtreatment of said Jacob Van Putten, and Complainant having at all times conducted himself as a peaceable subject, he requested, that such public satisfaction be rendered him, as the violated Laws decree. —

— This Proces Verbal framed in English the only language understood by the Complainant was read to him in presence

D

of Albert van Heyningen Karsboom and Heinrich Joseph van Idsinga, when he declared that it contains his narration of the case, testifying it with his usual Cross not understanding the art of writing. —

A. V. Karsboom

H. J. van Idsinga

This Cross made by Henry Burke in presence of the aforesaid witnesses.

The Kings Attorney

J. D. Will Spiro

Proces. Verbaal

Der aanklagte van

Henry Burke

tegen

Jacob van Putter.

M. Henry Burke

To Com^{rs} Wm. & A. D.

9

1	Oil of Sassafras	14.00
2	Blood Stelling	2.00
3	fol. Sassafras & Manna	1.00
4	Oil and Advice	1.00
5	Oil and Advice	1.00
6	Liniment: anodyne: 4oz	2.00
7	Oil	1.00
8	Linimentum anodynum 4oz	2.00
9	Liniment: anodyne: 3oz	1.50
10	Oil: Cathartica	1.00

Exhibetur Septuaginta Buxi
Saba 7 Nov 1838. de procl. Guffier

Lehrbuch

Guilbert 14. 35

Dr. W. P. Hoggis
vs against
Henry Burke.

Projustitia

172

Dep. Rept.
21 December 1888

On this day the ninth of
November October Eighteen hun-
dred & thirty seven

St. Paul Kados appeared before the Bench
J. of Judicature of this Island the
Negro man Scipio alias Jim aged
about twenty eight professing the
Protestant Religion. Native of
this Island

Who declared that on
Tuesday evening the third of October
last past he was sitting before the
door of Henry Burke's House when
he saw Jacob van Patten come
to the door & call out Burke, who
having gone out says to Mr Van
Patten - Mr V.P. you wish to see
me here I am. Whereupon van Patten
gave him two blows and afterwards
a kick

Deponent declares the
Statement to be the Truth & nothing
but the Truth & to be ready at all
times to give oath thereto

Thus

Thus done at Antislavery
 Day & date as above in the presence
 of the Kings Attorney.

This is the mark of
 Scipio who declares
 that he cannot write
 The President

By command
J. H. M. Kades.
 pro-recorder

The above declaration having this day
 been reread before the Bench of Just
 the Kings Attorney to deponent Scipio
 alias Tim. who declares that the above
 is the truth & to wish nothing added or
 taken off.

St. Louis 21 December 1837.

This is the mark of
 Scipio who declares
 that he cannot write

The President
 by his absence the sub:
 number.

By command
 the pro-recorder
J. H. M. Kades.

Deposition of
the Stegm Scipio
alias Tinn
in the case of
Henry Burke
vs
Jacob van Putt

Propositia

Ch. Rytte
21 Dec - 1838
J. H. Raders
J. G.

17A
On this day the month
of ~~October~~ ^{November} Eighteen hun-
dred & thirty Seven

Appeared before the Bench
of judicature of this Island the
The free coloured
man Peter During aged 32
years of the Christian Religion &
Native of this Island

Who at the requisition of
the Kings attorney to serve thereat
where it may be required.

Deposed.

That on Tuesday the 30th
October last past he was called by
Henry Burke to draw a tooth which
he met washed in his blood which as
he was told by Burke was done by
Mr van Putt.

That Burke told him that
a second tooth has been entirely
knocked out or his he could easily
perceive by the state of the gum

Deponent declares this
Statement to be the truth nothing
but the truth & to be ready at
all

all times to give oath thereto

Thus done at Court day
of date above in the presence
of the Kings attorney.

This is the mark of Peter
during who declares that
he cannot write
The Substantive member

By command
J. H. Kraus
pro^l Sec.

The above deposition having been
read to the deponent before the
Bench of Just. & in presence of the
Kings attorney whereon deponent
declares to have nothing to add or
take off

Testatus 21 December 1884

This is the mark of Peter
during who declares that
he cannot write
The Substantive member

At London,
By command
J. H. Kraus
pro^l Sec.

Deposition of
Pieter Daring
in the case of
Henry Burke
v.
Jacob van Putten

176

Pro Justitia

Exhibitor
Keybank at loc: St. Martin in the Colony of Saint
John
23 november 1837
J. H. van Kesteren
proff
Interrogatories, framed
and delivered to the Judge
Custatius, by the Kings At-
torney, Plaintiff R.O. on the
one part, to be answered by
Jacob van Putten, personally
summoned, defendant on the
other part.

Questions:

Article 1.

What are your Christian
and Surnames?

How old are you?

Where were you born?

Where do you reside?

What occupation do you follow?

Which of the acknowledged Reli-
gions do you profess?

Art: 2.

Did you pass by the Shop and
dwelling place of Henry Burke
in the evening of Tuesday the
third of October last?

Art: 3.

Did you call him out of his Shop?

Answers

Art. 1

Jacob van Putten

Thirty years

Sint Eustatius

Sint Eustatius on the Estate

Cherry tree.

Planter

The Protestant

Art 2

yes

Art. 3

yes

Art. 4.

On coming out and advancing a few paces towards you, did you not give him two thumps in the mouth?

Art. 5.

Did he not fall, and while on the ground, did you not kick him?

Art. 6.

After committing such violence on his person, did he not ask you what he had done you, and did you not answer "Take that for what you said to Sophy"?

Art. 7.

In repassing his shop, did you not express a wish to see him?

Art. 8.

Did he not order you away?

Art. 9.

Did you not then perceive that he was in blood, the whole of his breast being covered with it?

Art. 10.

Were you not told that you

knocked

Art. 4.

No

Art. 5.

He did fall but I did not kick him nor give him a blow.

Art. 6.

No.

Art. 7.

No.

Art. 8.

Yes

Art. 9.

I did not perceive he was in blood.

Art. 10.

Yes, - I was told so

knocked a tooth from this mouth, causing another to be drawn out, in consequence of the blows you gave him?

Art. 11.

Do you not bear knowledge, that he required medical aid for more than eight days, in consequence of your ill treatment to him?

Art. 12.

Are you aware that he was prevented attending to his usual vocation for more than eight days?

Art. 13.

What led you to injure Henry Burke, so atrociously?

Art. 14.

Having lately complained a fellow Citizen, for like Conduct against you, who after a prosecution on my part, was furnished by the Judge, Can you plead ignorance that what Henry

Burke

by Pieter Daring

Art. 11.

No.

Art. 12.

No

Art. 13.

I never

Art. 14.

This question being asked to the defendant thrice running he finally answered: If he can prove it so I do not see it would be illegal to be punished

Burke suffered at your hands,
is not illegal and punishable?

Art. 15.

Have you any thing to say
in your Justification?

Answer to Art. 15

I shall make it in
writing.

J. Van Putten

Thus done & questioned before the Judges
of judicature & in presence of the kings attorney
this twenty thirteenth day of November 1800
& thirty six. The above questioned were
also read & signed by the defendant.

The President

R. H. Moore

By command

The Recorder pro

J. H. Paukades

The above interrogatories transversed have
been this day in the presence of the kings attorney
read to the defendant Jacob van Putten before the
Bench of judicature of this Island he declared to
pervise by the answers given & to have nothing to
add or take off. Dec. 21 December 1837.

The Submitter

W. L. Moore

By command. The pro. Sec.

J. H. Paukades

Interrogatorien
in het Engelsch
van daarop te horen

Jacob van Putten

Beklaagde.

Pro Justitia

Exhibition
Stichting der kol. Sch. op
de Saba

21 June 1838

J. H. Paukades

pro. Sec.

De Procureur des Konings
der kolonie St. Eustatius en Saba

178
Eisch en Conclusie
in Zake

van het Publick Ministerie,

Eischer R. O. ter eene,

op inde Jegen

Jacob van Putten,

Beklaagde ter andere zyde.

Herlezen de stukken van den
processe;

Overwegende, dat de beklaagde
in judicio heeft erkend, en wel by artikelen
2 en 3 der hem in dato 23^{de} November l.l.
voorgehouden vragpunten, dat hy in den
avond van Dinsdag den derden October
betrof, voorby den winkel en woning van
Henry Burke passende, hem daaruit
heeft geroepen, aan welk verlangen door
Burke is voldaan geworden;

Overwegende, dat uit het Proces
verbaal van aanklagte, onder anderen voort-
komt:

Dat Henry Burke enige passen

van

van zynen winkel verwijderde zynde, de
Beklaagde hem twee slagen heeft toegebracht,
die hem zoodanig bedwelmde dat hy op
den grond viel, waarop hy een schop van
den Beklaagde ontving, met dat gevolg
dat hy twee tanden verloor, en vervolgens
geneeskundige hulp heeft benoodigd gehad.

Overwegende, dat de verklaring
van Pieter Daring, bewijzelyk daartelt,
dat hy, Henry Burke in den avond van
den 3^{den} October l.l. bebloede heeft bevonden,
en by het uittrekken van eenen tand die
los was, zich had overtuigd dat een' ander
even te voren was verloren; wordende
de mishandeling in het voorschreven Proces
verbaal aangeduid, in zoo verre bewezen,
door de rekening van den Medicine Doctor
W. P. Hodge, die H. Burke van den 7^{den}
tot den 28^{ste} October l.l. heeft behandeld,
terwijl de depositie van den Slager Scipio,
alias Jim, welke in den avond van den
3^{den} der gezegde maande October, zich by
den bedoelden winkel bevond, aantoon-
t dat de Beklaagde zich feitelyk jegens
Burke heeft gedragen;

Overwegende, dat zoo deze laatste

getuigenis

179
getuigenis, herkomstig van eenen persoon,
afschoon grootendeels van slaafsche banden
ontslagen, edoch van geenen manumissie
brief voorzien, tegen eenen vryen ingezet
niet roud kunnen gelden, de Regter
toch daarvan by de beschouwing van den
samenhang derz raak, zoodanig gebruik
kan maken, als hy in gemede en tot
bevronding der Justitie zal oordeelen
te behoren;

Overwegende, dat hoezeer de
Beklaagde by Artikelen 4, 5, 6 en 7
der gemelde interogatoien is blyven ontken-
nen Henry Burke feitelyk te hebben
aangevallen, deszelfs houding by het doen
der 14^{de} vraag, zoo niet eene voldoende
confessie, dan in allen gevalle de meest
gewenschte convictie den Regter oplevert,
dat hy Beklaagde en niemands anders
aan die feitelykheid schuldig staat,
immers was de onwettigheid en strafbaarheid
van zoodanige handelwyze geinterrogeerd
wordende, heeft hy die vraag driewerf
laten herhalen, alvorens een antwoord te
hebben kunnen geven, en eindelyk door
den President der Regtbank daartoe

Herinnert

herinnerd zynde, gespondeende, dat indien H. Burke zyne zaak konde bewyzen, het niet illegaal zoude wegen deswege gestraft te worden;

Overwegende, dat deze omstandigheid hierby nog komt, namelijk dat de Beklaagde in den avond van gezegden 2den October, even na dat H. Burke zyne klage aan het Publiek Ministerie hadt kenbaar gemaakt, zich by den Eischer heeft voorged, berigtende dat er tusschen hem en den aanklager een disput was ontstaan, daar door aanwyzende dat hy de persoon was welke het aangetogen feitelijke geweld moet hebben begaan;

Overwegende, dat het ten processe niet is bewezen, dat de geneeskundige behandeling die H. Burke gedurende een en twintig dagen heeft ondergaan, geheel en al, het gevolg is geweest van de op hem gepleegde feitelijke gewelddadigheid, evenmin dat hy buiten Staat zoude zyn geweest, zyne beroepsberigheden (zich in het algemeen tot zynen winkel bepalende) voor meer dan acht dagen maaten nemen; terwijl wat het verlies zynen tanden

aangaat

aangaat, dit eerder aan derselver slechte gesteldheide, dan aan het aanwenden van byzondere kracht, om daarvan beroofde te raken, is te attribueren;

Overwegende, dat deze zaak met geene verzuwende omstandigheden is gepaard gegaan;

Overwegende evenwel, dat het voldoende blykt, dat de Beklaagde zich heeft schuldig gemaakt aan eenvoudige feitelijke gewelddadigheid, bedoeld by Artikel 20 der wet van den 16/17 Maart 1830, (G. V. v. a. Nº 2) en dat hy mitsdien in de termen van dat Artikel, en van de strafbepalingen van het volgende Artikel 21 is vallende;

Concluideert dat by vonnis der Rechtbank, de Beklaagde Jacob van Natten, geboren alhier, oude 30 Jaren, Landbouwer van beroep, en van den Protestantischen Godsdienst, ter zake voorschreven zal worden gecondemneerd, in eene geldboete van Twee Honderde Gulden (ƒ 200.) en in de kosten ten

deze

deze gevallen.

Of dat de Regtbank in
deze zaak noodnig anders zal
wijzen, als derelve in goede Justitie
zal oordeelen te behoren.

S. Eustatius den 21 Juny 1838.

De Procureur des Konings voormeld.

P. M. Spiro

Lisch en Conclusie
in zake
van het Publiek
Ministerie. Lisch
N. C. ter zake,
op ende jegens
Jacob van Putten.
Beklaagde ter andere
zijde.

F. H. P. de
Voght
Corden.

1830.
Mr. Corden.

Exhibitiem
Regtbank
van de
Eerstes
en Laba.
den 5^{en} July
1830

Mr. Corden.
Jury, G. H. P.

His Honor
To the President and Members of
the Honourable Court of Judicature of
this Island —
Gentlemen

The Kings Attorney having
made his demand on me for two hundred
Guilders & Court Expenses. In justification
to myself I must lay before Your Honors
a few remarks on which I beg Your attention

This my first the witness.
I cannot imagine that Nipio, a man of no
character and one who would be bribed, and
on the other hand not manumitted, and
finally who lives by Henry Burker could
be a suitable witness —

Secondly which the Kings
Attorney so strongly dwell on, which was my
not, answering immediately to his last ques-
tion. I do assure you Gentlemen that I never
understand it as such, or nothing should have
prevented my answering immediately —

I beg that that Honorable
Members composing the same would take in
consideration all those remarks which I have
made, and I leave to their decision whatever
they may ^{in justice} decide —

St. Crostatis July 2nd 1830

Jan Putten

[Faint, mostly illegible handwritten text in cursive script, spanning the left page. The text appears to be a list or a series of entries, with some lines underlined. A large, dark ink smudge or correction is visible in the middle of the page.]

[Faint, mostly illegible handwritten text in cursive script, spanning the right page. The text continues from the left page, with some lines underlined. The handwriting is consistent with the left page.]

Rejustitia

Yf
Foris

In naam der konings

Antonie van

Het publiek Ministerie

Civiel R. O.

ten einde

op andere zijde

Jacob van Tuites

in cas van correctionele

Policie, Beklaagde

ter andere zijde

de Rechten der Kolonie

Antonie van

Overleg der stukken aan

den procefs waartoe voortkomt

dat de gedaagde beschuldigd wordt

voor het bezitten van feitelijke

zaken tegen den persoon van

H. Burke

Overzeggende dat de

Beklaagde in judicio heeft

Bekend dat hy in den avond van die-
dag den 3^{en} October voorby den winkel
en wooning van H. Burke passeren
de hem daarin geroepen heeft, waar
aan door Burke valdaan is gewor-
den.

Overzende dat het blijkt dat
Burke eenige jeugers van zijn huis ver-
myden Lynde Free Slays bekomen heeft
die hem bedreiden en hem op
den grond der valles waarop hy
een schep ontving.

Overzende dat het
alreeds blijkt, dat gezegd Burke
dieselfde grond befloet is aan-
getroffen door Surin, dewelke by
het uittrekken eenen losen Fandzie
overtuigd had dat een tweedevier
te voren verloor was.

Overzende dat deze
behandeling gematigdijer dienst

shaft verdocht door een gemineerd,
volgens rekening van de Medicina
Hoeft, overlijft.

Overzende dat alhoewel
derdaar het tarrig blijft ontket-
ten aan de hem aangestipte misten
het niet te men uit overlijft stat.

Overzende dat een halve prece-
teert, het welk door den eed afge-
legd door H. Burke als aankla-
ger om in tegenwoordigheid van den
Beklaagde is bevestigd.

Overzende dat het vol-
daar blijkt, dat de beklaagde
Lief heeft schuldig gemaakt aan
een vandege feitelijke geweldadig-
heid bedoeld by het 20. der wet van
den 16/17 Maart 1830 (G. B. No. 2) en

dat hy mit die in de termen van dat
Artikel, en van de straf bepalingen
aan het volgende artikel is vallen.

Rijk

Rytdaande. Convent
 heeft de Bijklaagde Jacob van
 Putten, geboren alhier, oud 30 ja.
 des Landbouwer van beroep en
 van de protestantischen Godsdienst
 ter Lake rooftering tot een
 geldafgiffening Leve honderd
 guldens en in de kosten ten
 deze gerelateerd.
 Aldaer gewogen by de
 Rytsbank in hare vergadering ge-
 houden, ter Custodien op den 6
 Augustus 1888 by de Heeren J.
 G. Gouda, President, W. P. Hooze-
 n, Secretaris, de H. W. Bruyer
 Leden, de Heeren, de J. Will
 Rytsplaatsverraners by dezelve
 Rytsbank, te gerespondeerd bypro-
 n, is eicend op den 13 derzeve maand
 de President
 J. G. Gouda
 de Secretaris van my
 de proef Griffier
 J. B. van Rader.

XV
x Adriana Heyliger -

1838 Dec 18/23

3 sheets

W. J. R.
Centen
10 30
W. J. R.

186
Zondag.

S. Eustatius den 23^{den} December 1858.

Gebod.

Verkoop by parate executie, ten overstaan van Heeren
gecommitteerde Raden der Rechtbank van de kolonie S.
Eustatius en Saba van:

Enige Meubelen Joa, aankomende den boedel wijlen
William Moore, waarvan deszelfs weduwe Adriana Heyli-
ger, is houdster.

Deze executieve verkoping zal plaats vinden op
Donderdag den 27^{den} dezer maand 's voormiddags ten 11
Ure, voor het lokaal der Rechtbank voormeld.

De Gerechtsbode en Deurwaarder.

H. Thummen

J. A. R.
10 30.

Centen.

A. 2. 10 Decr 1838

189

W. P. J. P.

Advertentie.

Verkoop by parate executie, ten
overstaan van Heeren geëmmittende Leden
der Regtbank van de Kolonie St. Eustatius en
Saba, van:

Enige meubelen &c. aankomende
den boedel sylen William Moore, waar van
deszelfs Weduwe Adriana Keyliger is Houdster.

Deze executieve verkoopning zal plaats
vinden op Donderdag den 27^{den} Decr Maand,
voormiddags ten 11 ure, voor het lokaal der
Regtbank voorneld.

St. Eustatius den 19^{de} December 1838.

De Geregtsbre en Schuurman der.

H. P. J. P.

10 Decr 1858.

188

E. P. R.

Three

Gulden

1830

M. Ruyter

Inventory of articles, listed
on by me the undersigned
Hermanus Johannes Hey-
zelius, Sheriff, Thes-
sary, Marshal and Door-
keeper to the Bench of
Judicature of the Colony of
Saint Eustatius and Saba,
in presence of the Honorable
William Jackson Moore
and John Verschuier, Members
Commissaries of the Bench
aforesaid, at the Domicile
of Mr. Adriana Heytiger,
widow of the late William
Moore, Esquire, and Holder
of his Estate and Successor,
to be sold by Execution,
(Parate Executie), the
proceeds whereof are to cover
a demand for Taxes, amounting
to Two Hundred and twenty
eight guilders and thirty eight
cents. (f 228. 38) due to
the Colonial Treasury for

The

the years of service 1835, 1836
and 1837, also the charges,
stamps and expenses of the
Execution, the summation
and renovation having been
duly served on the 13th
and 14th of this current
month of December in
the year 1838, viz. —

One (1) Mahogany Side Board —
Two (2) Mahogany Knife Cases —
Two (2) large China Bows —
Six (6) Glass Decanters —
One (1) dozen Fine Glasses —
One (1) Vinegar (or Cruet) Stand —
Two (2) Glass Shades —
Four (4) Glass (or finger) Buckets —
One (1) Mahogany Buffet with glass
doors —

One (1) Silver Urn —
One (1) Silver Punch Ladle —
Two (2) Silver Candle Sticks —

the weight
of the Silver
to be legally
ascertained.

— Having accomplished the duty,
I the undersigned Marshal and Door-
keeper aforesaid, proposed to the

person

189
person on whom the Execution is directed,
(the aforementioned Mrs. Adriana Moore,
born Heyliger) to hold the articles
before specified in her own custody,
until they are to be put on execution
sale, or in other words, to be answerable
for them when required, to which
she agreed. —

— Thus levied, inventoried and
done at Saint Eustatius this
Eighteenth day of December in
the year one thousand eight hundred
and thirty eight. —

Wm. Dodge
J. Verschuur

H. Thermanen

Inventaris.

[Faint, illegible handwritten text in a ledger format, spanning multiple lines and columns.]

x William, Jacob, Anthony, Frank,
Peter Christmas & Jamaica

x (yours) (6/1/18)

1839 Feb. 7.

1 stub

Protestantia
N^o 1

Getal der Bylagen
vier

Kopij

7 feb^e 1839 190

Stentations den 7^{en} Februarij
1839

In den nacht van Don-
derdag den 31^{en} Januarij of Vrydag den
1^{en} Februarij j. L. is alhier het ver-
moeden ontstaen, dat er onder
sommige Slaven een Kammer
Spanning tot wegloufery van het
eiland, op de been was - door de om-
standigheid dat de regers William
Jacob, van de verplant aange-
plaisant, aankomende de Heeren
John Martins & A. S. Gillard, niet
alleen gemist werden, maar ^{hunne behoeften} ^{of artikelen} hunne verblyf- of woonplaatsen
hadden weggevoerd, als ook doordien
men laat in dien nacht, drie men-

Aan

De Edele Achtbare Regtbank
der Kolonie Stentations & Saba

John

schon, bundels by zich hebbende, voor
by de verplantaagji Farm, hadden
Lien voorby gaan.

Het vermoeden werdt
des anderen daags genterkt, alzo
voornoemde William en Jacob
te Mount Plaisant mit waren
teruggekeerd en men later aan
dat gedeelte des Eilands genaamt
"Back-off" een vlot had ontdekt
waarmede de wegloupers voorn
mens moesten Zyn gerveest van het
eiland te echaperen.

Dat vlot aan stukken
gebroken Zynde, werd vervolgens naar
het dorp verwaerd en aan de politie
overgeleverd. Het hierby gwaagde
Procefs-verbaal La A Lal
Mwell d. G. 1^{ste} bekent maken met
de materialen waarmede dezelven was
Zamen geteld.

Naar gaans huft de
Aeer

Heer A. F. Hanson deszelfs Slaven
Anthony & Frank behoorende op
de plantaaagji Cherry tree, die ver
klaard hadden ~~des wegloupers~~ hadde
in het complot van weglouping te heb
ben deel gehad, in myne handen
doen Stellen en op den volgenden
dag Zaterdag den 2^{de} dezer werd
de Slaven Peter Christmas Ja-
maica van wege hunne meester
de Heer Jacob Leuren, beidentant
vande de plantaaagji Concordia
voor my geleid, om dat Zy ook in
die Zamenfpanning Zyn geconcer
nerd geweest.

Deze vier Slaven
werden mit dien gedetineerd, waar
na ik in den avond van gezegden 2^{de}
dezer, het voorzittend lid der Zys
bank de noodige kennis heb doen
dragen.

De tusschen komende

Londag heeft my belet met het
voorloopig verhoor aan te vangen, dan
op den volgenden Maandag den 4^{den}
dezer, tot het inwinnen van prese-
dente informatie voor Heeren
Committeede Raden, en het hooren
der getuigen die, geprocedeerd hebben
de, is het resultaat geweest, dat Antho-
ny, Frank, Peter Christmas, Ja-
maica hebben verklaard een deel van
het Complot tot wegloupen te hebben
uitgemaakt terwyl William Jacob
steeds voortvlugtig blijven.

De proceessen verbaal
der ingevormene informatie en
van voorloopig verhoor deyt Sub
B. C. & D. doende vergezellen kan ik
mit ontveingen Hymel Heeren,
dat ik aan de Laak een groot ge-
wicht hecht.

Het algemeen belang
dezer Kolonie doch dat der Slaven be-
Litter

192
Litters in het bijzonder, wordt gebie-
dend, om ondernemingen, als de on-
derhavige, krachtadig te keere te
gaan, en de schuldigen met zooda-
nige straffen te achtervolgen, die een
salutaire impressie op de Slaven-
bevolking zullen laten.

Ik vindt my ook te
beter in Staat sedert de introductie
der Wet van 25/1 January 1838 N^o 1
houdende Strafbepalingen op het
wegloopen van Slaven, om in de
Laak ever zijk te werk te gaan.

Het is daarom dat ik
de vryheid neem uwelc Gentr. te
verzoeken.

1^o approbatie op de in hechtenis
neming van de Slaven Anthony
Frank, Peter, Christmas in
Jamaica.

2^o Autorisatie om de Slaven
William en Jacob te grijpen
(= deure)

deed wordende, als misdadigers
in hechtenis te doen stellen, te
meer omdat zy de hoofdanleggers
van het complot schynen te wezen
en tot het bekennen der hantvaar
tot het vervaardigen van het olog
presumptievelyk zich aan diefstal
moeten hebben schuldig gemaakt.

3^o Authorisatie tot het institue
ren van het vereischte gerechtelyk
onderzoek en vervolging der zaak
tegen de voornoemde Le & Slaven

De Procureur des Konings
der kolonie Sicutatus
en Saba.

geleekend P. D. T. M. Spiro.

Joor Copy Conform
de provisioneel Griffie

J. H. van Nessel

Contract met de

Natuur van het ver

handelde

handelde en geroover
de by de Regtbank der
kolonie Sicutatus &
Saba.

Donnerdag den 7 february
1839.

De Regtbank der kolonie
Sicutatus & Saba

Te lezen voorragte van
den Procureur des Konings met
daarby behoorende stukken
melgende 1^o

tevensverkoekende 1^o

En daarover gadelibereerd
hebbende is goedgevonden en
verstaan.

De door den Procureur
des Konings gedaan verzoek te
accorderen Lyn Well d. Gutte
alzo

1^o approbatio verleende

voor

van het in hechtenis nemen van
de Slaven Anthony, Frank,
Peter Christinas en Jamaica
2^e autorisatie om de Slaven Will-
iam en Jacob geapprehendeerd
wordende, als misdadigers in
hechtenis te elken Stellen en

3^e Autorisatie tot het institueren
van het vereischte gerechtelyk
onderzoek, en vervolging der Zaak
tegen de genoemde des Slaven

Allen de Extract hier
van den Procureur des konings
worden terhant gesteld om te dienen
tot appointementen of ingevind
voordragt.

Door Extract
de procureur
J. H. van Raders

x Ann Marie Cook .

1840 juli 27

1 stick

Afschrift

27 Juli 1840

194

Pro des.

N^o 498.

In den jaar Achtien honderd
veertig, den Leven & twintigsten July

Het ik Reinhard Gollenstede,
Inspecteur by het Gerechtshof te Suriname,
wonende te Paramaribo in de Oranjestraat

N^o 110. uit kracht van het mandament

van appel, met admisie om pro des te
procederen, verleid door het voorschreven

Gerechtshof op den Tweaalfden Maart Achtien

honderd vijfen dertig op het request van

John Hasfelt, als in huwelyk hebbende

Adriana Fabis Sadler, burger van het eiland

S^t Eustatius, disponerende tegen Ann Marie

Lock, in hare qualiteit van executrice en

administratrice in den boedel & nabatenfchap

van wijlen heeren echtgenoot William Lock,

in leven voorge over de minderjarige befigena.

men van wijlen Ann Marie Fabis.

Uithoofde daerom Ann Marie Lock

geen regterlyk domicilium in dese kolonie

is

is hebbende, my verworpt aan het parket
van den Edel Groot Achtbaren Heer Procureur
Generaal der Colonie, in de Keizerstraat
L^e St. N^o 244, en aldaar sprekende met de
 fungerende Procureur Generaal selve, dergelike
aangeregt.

Dat de Requirant is inkomende en alom
prosequerende het appel op den vijftienden
Maart Achtteehonderd twee & dertig door
of namens hem Requirant geïnterjecteerd
van het vonnis gewezen by den Raad van
Civile & Criminele Justitie des Eilands St.
Eustatius denersten van Maart Achtteeh
honderd twee & dertig en gepronuncieerd
den vijftienden daaraanvolgende, in zake
van den Requirant, als in huwelijk hebbende
Adrianna Fabio Sadler op & jegens de
geïnterneerde in hare in den hoofde deres
onschreene qualiteit

Voorts sprekende als voren, de voornoemde
Ann Marie Cock in de meergemelde qua
liteit.

Gedaagvaard

Gedaagvaard.

Om heden over Les maanden, immers
en in allen geval op den eersten daarop
te houden Regtdag te compareren of wel
gemagtigde te renderen ter ordinaire rolle
van het Gerechtshof in de Colonie, des
avonds ten negen ure, ten einde by
arrest van hetzelve Gerechtshof te zien an
nulleren en te niet doen het appel, mits
gaders het vonnis gewezen by den Raad
van Civile & Criminele Justitie des Eilands
St. Eustatius op den eersten Maart Achtteeh
honderd twee & dertig & gepronuncieerd de
vijftienden daaraanvolgende, van welk
vonnis op den vijftienden Maart Achtteeh
honderd twee & dertig appel is geïnterjecteerd

Voorts by correctie van hetzelve vonnis
als nog te zien adjudiceren den Eisch &
Conclusie, door den Requirant ten eersten
instantie gedaan & genomen, met veroor
deeling van de geïnterneerde & gedaagde in
de kosten van beide instantien.

Met

Met intimatie aan den judex a quo,
om ten dage voorschreven mede te verschynen,
of gemagtigden te zenden, indien het hun
beluift en de zaak eerijs aangaat.

En heb ik voorts, sprekende als voren,
de gëintimeerde en gedaagde aangeze, dat
de Procureur Nicolaas Gervit Vlier, postu-
leerende voor het gerechtshof alhier, als by
besluit van den Hove de dato Les & twintig-
sten Mei Achtien honderd veertig, hietoe
speciaal benoemd zijnde, van den Requirant
zal occuperen, mitsgaders afschrift dezer
gelaten, met verzoek hetzelve door tusschen.

komst van het Gouvernement Generaal aan
de gëintimeerde te expedieeren, hebbende ik
tot antwoord bekomen 'Ik heb het gehoord'

Bedragende de kosten van dit exploit
veertien gulden & vijftig centen, welke worden
gereserveerd.

/get./ R. Collenstede. Exploiteur
Voor recht affchrift

/get./ R. Collenstede. Exploiteur

The

The foregoing act has been
exhibited to me and a document pur-
porting to be a translation thereof, handed
to me by the Marshall M^r. D. L. Falkman
which is all the answer I feel myself
bound to give at present.

S. Barts 28 Oct 1840.

/get./ Ann Mary Cook.

Obeyable to the foregoing instruction
I have in presence of witness fulfilled
the same and seen M^rs Ann Mary Cook
sign the above.

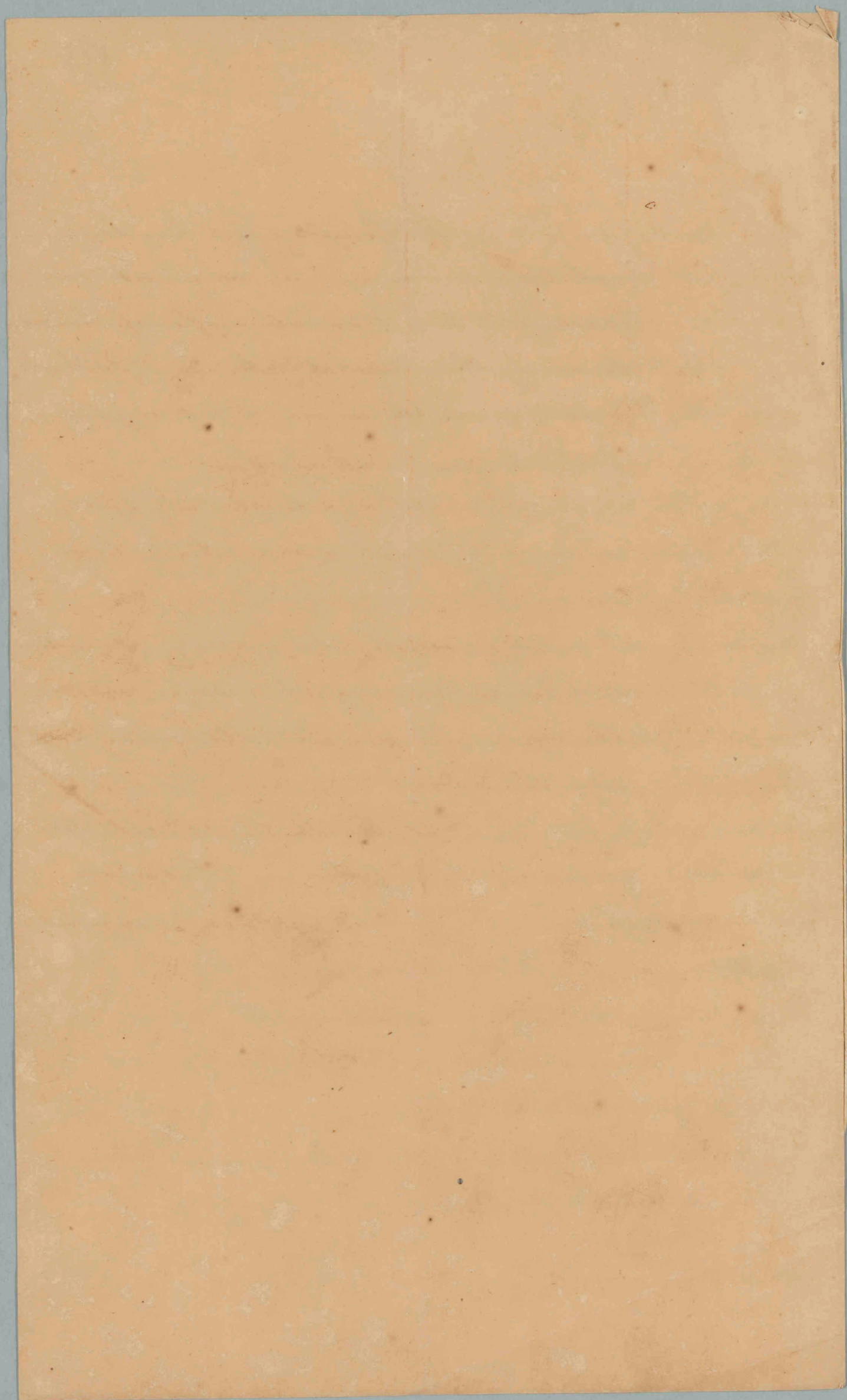
S. Barthol the 28th Oct. 1840.

/get./ Falkman

Witness

marshal

/get./



XV

x G. Schmidt.

1810 aug²⁷/sep 10.

1 stück

De justitia.

1840

198

Vormis.

In naam des Konings.

In Land van

De Bezaghebber der
Koloniën Sint Eustatius
& Saba als zydelijke waarnemer des Hoogen
verkeers Rechts.

Lischer P.O.

op de zegen

G. Smidt

Gedaagde

De Rechtbank der Koloniën
Sint Eustatius & Saba.

Gezien de stukken ten
degen overgelegd.

Overwegende dat het
de depositions der getuigen in deze

Loos

Zoo wel als van de bekentenis des
Beklaagden. Zelfs blijkt dat twee
Johy hem en Joseph Loutman een
Mist is ontstaan hetwelk ten gevolge
heeft gehad dat de beklaagde Mist
aan Loutman een Slag met een
Stok heeft toegebracht.

Overwegende dat de Be-
klaagde gebruik heeft gemaakt van
een werktuig door welke over eens
Kornstijg art. 12 der wet ter betew-
geling en bestraffing van feitelijke
gewelddadigheden by Schulwig
Staat aan de 4 Soort van gequali-
ficeerd feitelijke geweld en gevolgt
is vallende onder de Straffe bepaald
by Art 13. der wet

Overwegende echter dat
de Beklaagde bekend Staat als
een

veerdzaam Burger. Dat Joseph
Loutman hoegenaamd geen leed
of zelfs kneuzing van de Slag heeft
blijven behouden. Veel minder een
gevolg van opgemac in Art. 12 heeft
onderzonden. Daarom een min-
dere Straff dan by Art 13 bepaald
kan worden opstichtel gemaakt.

Regtsdoende. Con-
demner de gedaagde G. Smi-
ter Lake voorbrengen tot een ge-
vangensetting van tien dagen als
mede in de kosten ten deze gevallen
Onttegt de meervoud
Lies van den Eecker P. O. ge-
in dez

Aldus gewezen by
de Regtbank in hare vergade-
ring gehouden op den Derden
Mars =

Twintigste Augustus achtien
honderd en veertig bij de Heeren
J. G. Grocke President en J. Ver
Schuur M. W. Cuyper J. H. Moore
en A. Salomons leden van de Edel
achtbare Regtbank en gepromoveerd
na gesimplicie op den teinde Sep
tember daaraanvolgende Lynne
het zeven en twintigste jaard L. M. Re
gering

De President voornoemd

J. G. Grocke

Secundonantie van de

Regtbank

de Promouue Griff

feir

J. H. R. Havers.

x Richard & William
Wilman

1841 apr 23/mei 6

5 stukken

Stijfgetuig

23 April 1841

200

Voorzitter

In naam des Konings

In Lakeland

De Gezaghebber der
kolonie St. Eustatius
en Saba waarna
menne het Aogje
verkeerslegt

Lischer R. D.

of v. d. jagers

William Wil

mans - Gedagde

De Regtbank der

kolonie St. Eustatius & Saba

Gezied de haar

voorgelagde Lischer en Concluse

sie van den Lischer R. D. en de

door den gedagde gegeven

Ter

Verklaaring ter Zake dat hy W.
Willemans ter gelegenheid der ver
effening van de her geving voor
de commissarissen met de
Rechtbank & Saac Simmons
geaccuseerd had met het voe
rennen van Slaven van hier
op een clauwensteens wijze naar
St. Kitts over te voeren zonder
deze Lynd aantygging te kunnen
staven.

Overwegende dat de
Gedaagde door een Loodarijs
handelwijze zich heeft schuldig
gemaakt aan de overtreding der
mettegenwoordige afgekou
dige althuis op den 20 October 1837
en is vallende onder de termen
uitgedrukt by Art. 1. der publicatie
Hoy Doende Borden

meest

pro justitia

201
Vonnis

In naam des Konings
In Zake van

De Gezaghebber
der Kolonie & de
Staties & Sabas
waarnemend het
Hooge overheidslegt
Eischer St. P.

opende tegen
Richard Willemans
Gedaagde

De Rechtbank der
Kolonie & de Staties & Sabas
Gezien de Eischen
conclusie gedaan en genomen
tegen den Gedaagde waart
Loo blyken dat deze zich zou
do hebben schuldig gemaakt

aan het Calumnieren vanden
Karakter van T. Simmons
en hem douds beschuldigd
hebben van het voornemen
om Slaven van hier naar
St Kitts te willen overvoeren
Zonder deze beschuldiging te
kunnen staven.

Gehoord de verdedi-
ging gedaan door den Gwaag-
de.

Overwegende dat het
voorkomt dat de gwaagdeslukke
geputeerd had het geen reeds
voor dien by een beslissing van
een geding door William Wil-
mans aan Simmons gezegd is
geworden voor de Zelfde Com-
missie uit de Rijkbank en dat
de gwaagdes niet kan worden
beschouwd als vallende onder de
termen

202
termen van de Publicatie dd
20 October 1839

Rechtsdoende blijkende
de Risch en Conclusie gedaan
in deze met de kosten daaringe
valley.

Alsdus by meinder-
heid van Stemmen geroyd by de
Rijkbank der Kolonie St Eustatius
en Saba op den 23 April 1841
door de Welvoelighetrijns Heeren
J. G. Groebe President. M. W.
Breyer R. A. Moore M. P.
Hodge en A. Salomons, geprou-
ceerd op den ballei ~~De~~ graanvol-
gende Het 1ste jaard L. M. Rege-
ring - De President

J. G. Groebe

Ter verduidelijking de
proor. Griffier
J. C. van Naters

Kopij

Sint Eustatius den 13 February 1844

De Commissarissen uit
de Rechtbank tot de kleine Zaken
achten het van hunnen plicht
om onder Uw Hoog Edelen Ges.
strengens aandacht te beven-
gen als waarnemende het
Hooge Overheids Regt—

Dat Richard Wilmans
door J. Simons heden voor
hun gedagvaard zijnde ter
vereffening van zekere re-
kening, eerst gemelde eenige
aanmerkingen heeft gemaakt
die aanleiding geven om te
veronderstellen dat gezegde
J. Simons eenigen tyd ge-
den in den Sinne had om

Den
Hoog Ed. Gestr. Heer
Majoor J. de Heer
Gesaghebber der Kolonie
St. Eustatius & Saba
waarnemende het
Hooge Overheids Regt.

op

op eene clandestine wijze Slaven
 van hier naar het naburig
 Eiland St. Kitts te vervoeren
 De Voorzitter van op-
 gemelde Collegie
 (get.) M. W. Cruger
 Per ordonnantie van
 Voornaemde Collegie
 De voorz. Griffier
 (get.) J. E. A. van Naders.

January
 1841

De Ge

me

isfa

idley

my,

der

ndacht

ger by

van

nae

nans

d. d. d.

en Lita

landes

4

Proposities

Kopij

Instatius den 25 februari
1841

Ik heb de Eer. Heer Ed. G.
Stengels hierby overteleggen, een
missive van de Heer Commis-
saris van de Heer Ed. G.
tot de kleine Laken, waarbij mij,
als waarnemende het Regt der
Hooge overheid, onder de aandacht
wordt gebracht, dat op den 13 dezer by
gelegenheid van het verspreiden van
een zeker geding tusschen Isaac
Simmons & Richard Melmans
dize gene ten laste heeft geleid, dat
hy op eenigen tyd geleden, in den Zaa-
Lande gehaakt hebben, op een Clauwe

aan
de Heer Ed. G.
President & Lid
van de Regtbank der Kolonie
Instatius & Saka

„tine wyze Slaves van hier naar
het naburige Britsche Eiland St.
Kitts, te vervoeren. - Noewel nu het
eikel voornemen, de misdad' zelve
nog niet daer stelt, tenzy dat voor-
nemen door daer is opgevolgd, zoo
is het echter mogelijk dat Wilmans
by nadier onderzoek in Staat Lande
kunnen d'yn, d'yn aantygging daar
voldoende bewyzen te staan

Daar nu de belangen van
de ingezetenen gebiedend vorderen,
zulke daden als waarvan Simons
beschuldigd is voort (en waarmede de
gedrukte onheilen volgen kunnen)
ten strengste te keere te g'naue & te
straffen, zoo acht ik het van my
nu plicht. Menel Ed. Gede. te verzoen
ken commissarissen te wille, benoem

(= me)

men, ten einde Wilmans over deze
Laak te hooren. My voorbehoudende
het Recht om hierebo. Geding en in
tyd d'ynge oort het regtbaare van
myn onderzoek bekend te stellen.

De Gezaghebber, waar
nemen het Recht der
Hooge overheid.
get J. de Veen
Voor kopij.

J. P. Pauwlaers.
procur. Griffier

Extract uit de notu-
len van het verhael
de in Geresolueerde by
de Regbank der kola-
mi / Encl. & Saka
Vrijdag den 25 Febr.

(= me)

January 1841.

De Regering.

Gelezen voordrags van
den Heer Gezaghebber belast met
het Hooge overkeers Rigt te ken-
nen gevende dat t=

Is goedgevonden en ver-
staart.

Het gedaan verzoek te ac-
corderen Heeren Commissarissen
te Authoriseren ter fin als daarby
vermilt

Enkel Extract hiervan
aan den Hoog Edelen G. J. Steunens Heer
Gezaghebber in Hoog dezelfs op gemeld
qualiteit tot informatie

Voor Extract
de voorl. Griffier

J. P. van Raay.

Extract uit de
Notulen van het Ver-
handelde en geresolueerde
de by de Regering der re-
kolonie justitiaties
in Saba.

Donderdag den 11 Maart 1841

De Gezaghebber op verzoek
in de vergadering Lynde draggt
Lyn Hoog Edil G. J. Steunens voor-
lijk voor, dat in gevolge verleende
authorisatie de persoon van
Richard Willemans op den
dezen voor Commissarissen ge-
hoord syn geworden blykens de
positie genomen in geschrift
den welke daarkens wordt over-
gelijp

Dat na het nemen van
deze verklaring Lyn H. Ed. G. J. Steunens
daarzaam had geacht om met
overeenstemming van de Heeren

Commissarissen

Commisfarijfen de persoon
van William Wilmanus te hooren
Mens depositie almede overgelegd
wordt in Scriptis.

Dat echter uit de depo-
sitie ontrangen informatie
de Gezaghbbber geen reden kan
vinden om tegen Isaac Sim-
mons te procederen maar
dat het in tegendeel blijkt dat
de deponenten Lijf Schuldig het
hun gemaakt aan Calumny tegen
Simmons hetwelk tegen gezegd
wordt by de Wet van den 30 No-
vember 1836 ten dat Lijns
crachtens Richard en William
Wilmanus Lijf beiden hebben
Schuldig gemaakt aan de over-
treiding dier Wet.

Verzoekende Lijns Hoog
Ed Gede. deshalve dat de Regt
bank onderdeliberatie neme
of

Lij geen reden vinden te be-
staan om Lijf te doen tegen
de personen van P. & W. Mel-
mans en om des gerequireerd
authorisatie daartoe te verleenen

De Regtbank over het
bovenstaande gadeleberend heb-
bende en

Gezien de overgelegde
deposities

Gezien de bedoelde
Wet van den 30 November 1836

In overwegende dat er
vol doende reden bestaan om
des Hoog Edelen Gestrings Heer
Gezaghbbber de verzoek te accor-
dering om tegen de deponenten
beide Lijf te doen in Calumny
Calumny tegen J. Simmons

Authoriseres den
Hoog Edelen Gestrings Gezaghbbber

Belast

belast met het Regt der Hooge
Overheid om Eisch te doen ter
zake tegen Richard
Wilmanus en William Wil
manus voornemens.

Lallende Edelek
hier van worden mit gerucht
aan den Hoog Edelen Gestrengen
Heer Gezaghebber om te dienen
tot de vereischte authorisatie

Voor Edelek
Deprore Griffier
J. Ch. Kraanackers

meert de beklaagde William
Wilmanus ter Zake voorschre
ven tot een gelobboeken van
vijftig gulden met de kosten
ten dezen gevallen

Alldus gedaan by
de Regtbank der Kolonie Surinam
ten Sabab op den 23 April 1841
door de Edelste Gestrengen Heeren
J. G. Groebe President M. W.
Bruger. R. A. Moore. W. J.
Hodge en A. Salomonsen ge
promoveerd op den 6 Mei
daar aanvolgende. Het 1ste
Jaar L. M. Regering.

De President voornemens

J. G. Groebe

Subdomantia

Deprore Griffier

J. Ch. Kraanackers.

[Faint, illegible handwriting visible through the paper.]

1843
 1844
 1845
 1846
 1847
 1848
 1849
 1850
 1851
 1852
 1853
 1854
 1855
 1856
 1857
 1858
 1859
 1860
 1861
 1862
 1863
 1864
 1865
 1866
 1867
 1868
 1869
 1870
 1871
 1872
 1873
 1874
 1875
 1876
 1877
 1878
 1879
 1880
 1881
 1882
 1883
 1884
 1885
 1886
 1887
 1888
 1889
 1890
 1891
 1892
 1893
 1894
 1895
 1896
 1897
 1898
 1899
 1900

Proces verbaal verdrinking
madeline & ferge

1841 juli 26

1 stuk

An Inquest on the body of a ~~negro~~ girl, named Madeline, aged about nineteen years, belonging to Mr. Adwina Chapell, the widow of John Chapell - and on the body of a ~~negro~~ Boy, named George, about ten years of age, belonging to Mr. Dan Chapell, the widow of Richard Chapell - Held on the Bay, Town, on this the 26. July 1841 at two O'clock P.M.:

Present

His Excellency Major Johannes De Beer, acting King's Attorney, the Hon. Charles Mispender and Col. Dodge, members and substitute members of the Bench of Judicature, the latter acting also in the Capacity of Surgeon -

Mr. J. De Beer having been present at the occurrence of the death of the above mentioned Individuals, and having reported it immediately thereafter was called upon as a Witness. and stated, That he had been at the small Bay to the South of this Island, called Fumble down Dick, on an excursion for amusement, from an early period of the day and saw there, Madeline, George, and a Servant Girl of Mr. Mr. Martin, named Lucy - and supposed them to be Cattle hands - That about Ten o'clock, desiring to shoot, he had ordered those three persons away for safety - when he heard the Boy George say, that he would not return with the other two, but would go to town by the Boat - on this Madeline playfully threatened to give him a ducking, and caught him for this purpose, and carried him into the sea - That perceiving they were drowning - he immediately ran into the water to their assistance, but finding that he was likely to be drawn out much deeper, and knowing the precipitous depth of the water close in to the shore, he was obliged to desist, being unable to swim - That he then threw towards the Boy a seat from the Boat, which had been pulled up, which however he could not lay hold of, as apparently he could not swim - That the Boy nevertheless struggled hard to save himself, rising repeatedly to the surface - That that when the girl suddenly disappeared, he saw her no more - That he called long and loudly to two boatmen, who had gone to some distance from the place round a promontory, but who being out of sight and hearing, a considerable

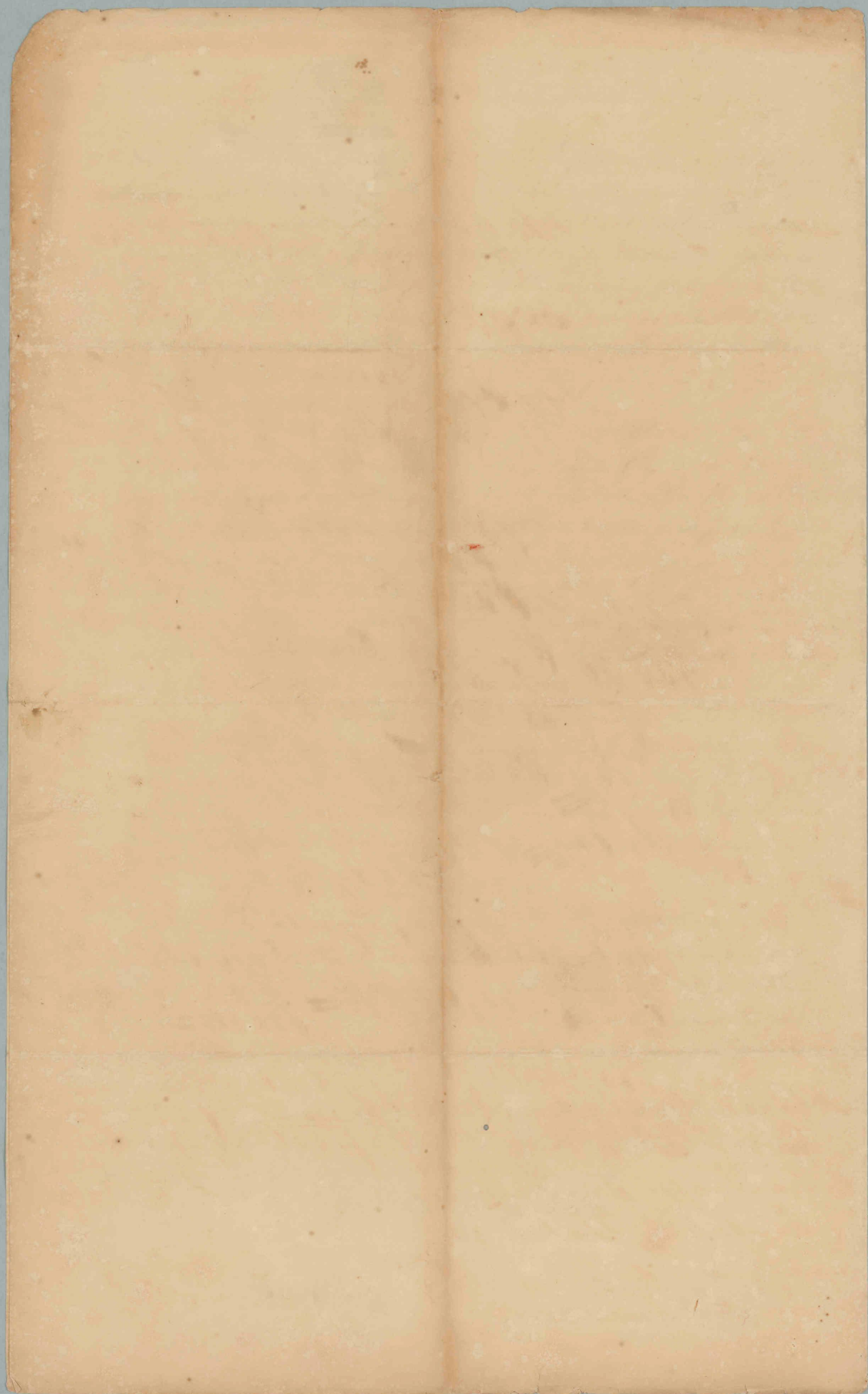
time elapsed before they came up, and after that the Bodies had lain so long under water, as to preclude the possibility of saving them - ~~Another~~ Another Witness, Guy, aged about Eighteen years, belonging to J^r Martin's Esq^r Said, That in the morning, she had been in search of a sheep, at the place called Scumbe down Dick, where Madeline and George had accompanied her - That the three had been bathing in the sea, and that after a while, being ordered away, they were about to depart, when George insisted that he would return to town by the Boat which had conveyed the Gentlemen there - That on this Madeline declared she would fetch him, and sportively caught hold of him and forced him into the sea to do so - That seeing their danger, Deponent cried out to her to let the Boy go, which she refused to do - that both struggling together, Madeline must have got beyond her depth, and then letting the Boy go, she suddenly sank - Believes that if Madeline had not persisted in her intention but hearkened to her cries, that both may have returned to the shore in safety - That the girl rose only twice to the surface, but the Boy repeatedly, as he continued to struggle for sometime, desisting which she ran for assistance, Mr Decker being unable to afford any altho he ventured into the sea at the hazard of his own life - Cannot distinctly say how long it was before the Boatsmen came round, but thinks the Bodies may have been under water at least two hours -

Visum et factum

The Bodies exhibited the usual appearances common to persons recently drowned - Not having been so long under water, all susceptibility to vital action was entirely extinct - The few efforts that were made at resuscitation were perfectly useless, death by drowning being abundantly evident - It was also sufficiently proved that their death was accidental, but the lamentable result of merely sporting in a dangerous element -
St Eustace 26 July 1821.

Wm. Dodge

Chas. W. D. Emerson



x Fabio?

1841 nov 15

3 stricke

41

212

On this fifteenth
day of November
Eighteen hundred
Forty one

Appeared before us
John Verschuier and Malville
Woodruff Commissioners
out of the Bench of Jurisdiction
of the Colony of Sintatus and
Saba.

George C. Holm

Who at the requisition of the
Governor charged with the function
of King's attorney observes there
where it may be required
Deposed that on Friday

The 12 instant deponent was
employed ~~fine~~ thing back from
some Cedar trees at Mr Thomas
Hayfells when he was asked by
said Hayfells to accompany him
down in order to be witness to what
might pass with Mr Fabio's people
who were endeavouring to take
up some of Hayfells' corn.

That deponent declined
doing so and Hayfells accordingly
went down alone. Very shortly
after deponent heard a great
noise and thinking he might
be of some assistance he set off
to the spot where Hayfells was on
going a little ways he saw Hayfells

Standing within his own
lands and some of Mr Fabio's
people in the public road below
throwing stones apparently at
Charles the boy of Mr Hayfells who
was standing alongside of his mas-
ter. That the Boy Charles returned
the stones which was again repeated
from the other side. Finally Mr
Hayfells succeeded in carrying
his people & cattle home.

Deponent while
standing with Mr Hayfells saw
Mr Barrie make his appearance
in the cane range opposite and
although Mr Hayfells spoke to
him he paid no attention to it.

Deponant did not see that
Mr. Hapelin was struck by the stones
it appears to him that they were
thrown at the boy Charles solely
neither did he see Mr. Hapelin
strike any of Mr. Fabio's people

The above deponant de-
clares to be the truth and nothing but
the truth and to be ready when required
to give oath thereto

Thus done and sealed
before the commissioners above named
in the presence of the East Governor
day and date as above

Wm. C. Holm

J. Verschuier

M. Kruger

Deputations

W

214

In this day the fif-
teenth day of Novem-
ber Eighteen hundred
& forty one

Appeared before us
John Verschuier & Malville
Wood Cruizer members out of the
Body of Jurisdiction of the Colony
of Sint Eustatius & Saba

John James Lorrie
who at the requisition of the Eustene
Governor charged with the functions
of Kings attorney - & to serve them &
when required

Deposed - That on
last Friday the 12th instant about

The hour of eight or nine o'clock in
the morning while deponent was
being seeing Mr Fabio's gang were
being in the field - then the Boy
who was in a adjoining piece of
ground minding Mr Fabio's sheep
by accident of cryed out that there
was some cattle in the piece & at
the same time an other Boy called
out to the Driver that Mr Thomas
Hassell's people were beating his
the Driver Quaque's son, upon
which Quaque went to see about it

Deponent hearing a
great noise dispatched three per-
ple out of the field to assist in dri-
ving the Cattle to the Estate the

Noise continuing & seeing Mr
Hassell come down from his
house - Deponent thought it ad-
visable to go there himself when
he came to the spot he found Mr
Hassell in the act of beating one
of the women with a stick one of
the women he deponent had sent
& was told that he had ^{been} beating
the other two persons having beat
the head of the Boy Levy

Deponent going high
up in the piece of ground he was
called by Mr Hassell to come up
to speak to him which Deponent
declined doing, only saying only ob-
serving that Deponent thought
it a great shame and indisposition
that

The Commisaries above named
in the presence of His Excellency the
Governor this fifteenth day of
November 1800 & forty one

John J. Lanier.

J. Verschuier

Mr. Bayne

He presents
De prole Griffins
J. Paul Rivers.

That the Mr. Hayles should beat
the People. In the meanwhile
Mr. Hayles people succeeded in
taking away the cattle & driving
them home.

Deponent will not
undertake to say what took place
between Mr. Hayles & Mr. Tobias's
people before he reached the spot
but after being ^{there} nothing more passed
that what has been related.

Deponent declares
the above to be the truth & nothing
but the truth and to be ready at
all times & when required to give
oath thereto.

Thus done & passed before
the

Pro justice

217

The Undersigned certifies, that on Friday Morning being reported that a some one was driving two Cows down in the path which belong to the Defendants, I sent a Girl down to bring them back and not seeing them return I sent others to assist them, and about that time hearing that some opposition was made by Mr Fabio's Negroes I then went down myself, at the same time asking Mr Holm to accompany me down fearing some unpleasant business from Mr Fabio's people, they having made a threat to that effect, in going down I met the Girl whom I had at first sent coming to me crying declaring that she was beaten by Mr Fabio's People, I then went down and met Mr Fabio's Driver with a parcel of the Gang, the Driver stood with a large stick, over my Negro man, who declare that he hath already received a blow from the Driver, when he prevented the Driver from driving the Cows through the fence into Mr Fabio's Yards. I then separated my Man from Mr Fabio's and endeavour to get my people and the Cattle from them, my people having already been beaten by Mr Fabio's according to there statings; having succeeded in getting my people and Cattle from Mr Fabio's, and

having got up as far as the common road that separates Mr. Fabio's Lands from mine when I was attacked by the throwing of stones which one of them struck me on my shoulder and at the same time hearing my people cry out that they will kill me I then turned round and perceived several sticks raised against me, and many stones thrown after me and my people and the same time received a blow on my wrist, I then wrenched a stick from one of them and defended myself against the attack made on me, until I could get within my own private road all the while they continued the attack with stones, which they followed with until in my own bounds, where seeing Mr. Holm I call'd on him to witness the attack, when at the same time they declared that they would kill one of my people. By this time Mr. Laurie made his appearance in the cane range when I call'd on him to witness the attack, for the second time, but although I repeatedly called on him he would give no adherence to my calls but turned himself and went away.

On the same day in the afternoon, my girl Louisa returning from town where she was sent, was attacked by a girl of Mr. Fabio named Trasa, and was threatened by a knife if she did not resign her basket that she had and afraid of the threat, resigned the basket willingly. -

The undersigned declares also that on Sunday morn.

ing riding to town, and the common roads being much out of order from the late rains induced me to ride through Mr. Fabio's pasture, where I met two of Mr. Fabio's Boys who in my presence immediately made a threat to beat my Boy on his return home with the horse fearing the consequences I directly unlighted from my horse and return the Boy, with it, when he was immediately attacked with stones and whips, so that I was obliged to return a good part of the way back when I met Mr. Delbever, who took charge of the Boy and conducted him safe at home.

S. Eustatius 15th November 1841.

J. E. Hassell

15 November 1841

My dear Sir,
I have the honor to acknowledge the receipt of your letter of the 11th inst. in relation to the matter of the
the above named vessel, and in reply to inform you that the same has been forwarded to the proper authorities for their consideration.
I am, Sir, very respectfully,
Your obedient servant,
J. S. Smith

x Abraham Winfield
v Charles Bowen

1841 Dec 23/30

1st

Propositie

23 Dec 1841 219

Commissie!

In naam des Konings

Het Publiek Ministerie

Contra

Abraham Windfield &

Charles Baarn

Gedragers

De Commissarissen met de
Rechtbank der Kolonie Suriname
& Sabar

Gekoord de Euz & Conclen
die geaard van meij. het Hoogebreken

Gekoord de doorkeg. gep
herde door de geaard

Overnemen dat het niet
voorkomt dat de geaard, die aan
de mets overtreving, maar willig hebben
Schuldig gemaakt dat het om de

—

mening van Charles Brown door Schip
-per A. Windfield met doorel als pas
-sagier dat wel als een hulpvriend hand
die deze bleek te bevooren na dat de
Schipper de Lusters Leers teilevaan
-dig - was in een der equipage on
-verwacht. Ziek wordt.

Overwegende dat dit be
diele bevestigd wordt door den terug
komst van Charles Brown met de
Schipper waaraan verder blykt
dat geen frauduleuse inrichting kon
den beoogd zijn gevonden.

Overwegende dat ofschoon
de Schipper Windfield en Charles
Brown bekende staans als stillen
vrienden leden der maatschappij
en hier te vooren nimmer blyken

Schuldig te hebben geweest aan een
Onregelmate overtreedingszetter thans
by eigenconfessie dat W. van het Hoor
reglementen hebben overtreed.

Overwegende daarmede laat
Stelp dat de vooren aangehaalde van
Standigheid een mitigatie van
Straf deelen.

Tegetoemen - Condeems
niet de geaagden Abraham Wind
field & Charles Brown ter zake om
Schuldig respectuevelijk in de Betaling
eener Geldboete van een Hoor
gulden met Compensatie der kosten
Rejistermaats het meerder Lins & Co.
"Clunie geaagd in deyd.

Aldus geaanden gemaakt
by de Commissarissen met de Rydbans
der kolonie Lins & Co. Saba. Aldus
23 Decr 1841 en gepromuierd
op den dertigsten derzelve maats
by de

by de Willems Esdras Huren

Malouille Wood Cruys A Salomon

A. L. B. Gans Paders Commis

Leijder roorneld

De President

W. Hager.

Procurant

Deput. Griffier

J. R. Pauw.

IX
+ Henry Charles
slaaf

1841 dec 23/

1842 jan 15

1 stuk

Projustitia

23 Decem 1841

221

Vonnis

Voor depositie f 2.-

" met brief f 1.-

" f 1.-

" f 2.-

" f 3.-

f 10.-

In naam des Konings

In Zake

Van het Hooge Overheid

Enker R.O. tegen

Henry Charles slaaf

toebehoorende Theodore

Godet Heyliger

Gedaagde

De Regtbank der kolonie

Instaat van Saba

Geschied de Eiser gedaan

tegen den Gedaagde

Overwegende dat de Be-
klaagde niet heeft kunnen bewijzen
dat de jongen Simon hem een
slag heeft toegebracht maar dat daar
en tegen het blykbaar is van de
woord der dege heeft, dat de beklagde
hem een zware slag met een steen
had aangebracht het welk gevaarlijk

gevolg

givalgen had kunnen bereygen
Oordeelende dat inder het
bevestigte was daargesteld dat Bernardus
beklaagde ^{zelf} geslagen had hy echter geen
Recht. had, waarom hy die slag roekening
Gouds moeten retourneren in alzo dat
de beklaagde Henry Charles moet
moeten verklaren dat waardig te
zijn

M. M. Cruger & J. E. R. van Naders
van de Regthant der kolonie St. En
Statius & Saba en geprononceerd
op den 15 January 1842 het 2 de L.
M. Regiering

Le Directeur
A. Grobe

Ier bid om antie van
 de Ruythank
 de paol Griffier
 J. P. van Ravens.

Kostes geveling ten Griffie	ƒ 10.-
id. van des buidreschout	" 5.50
	ƒ 15.50

of the ...
 ...
 ...

...
 ...
 ...

...
 ...
 ...

...
 ...
 ...

x D. Corbiere

1843 mei 13/19/22

5 strukturen

Pro justitia

In this day the Eight
teenth of mai, One
thousand Eight hundred
Forty three.

Personally appeared before
the honorable Charles Mungie
& Raapgaat Heizer Moore
Commissioners of the Bench of
Judicature of the Colony of St. Lu-
thias & Laba.

At the requisition of His
Excellency Major L. de Beer
Lieutenant Governor of the Colony
Charged with the functions of Kings
Attorney.

John Heyliger, in habit
"ant of this Island of competent
age - who deposed - That on

Thursday evening at about seven
o'clock deponent walked from
Mr Matthew Shop and in his
company to the Beach - where
Mr Corbier was seen going up
to Mrs G. Smith - & immediately
after give him said Smith a
slap, whereon Mr Smith called
on Mr Matthew to take away
Mr Corbier -

That Deponent then
walked away to the Scale house
& on hearing a noise was induced
to look round where he saw Mr
Corbier ^{and Mr Smith} again at it - meaning
fighting -

Deponent declares that
above to be the truth & nothing but
the truth & to be willing & ready at all

at all times to give oath thereto

Thus done - deposed & signed
in the presence of the honorable
Sentry above named - day & date
as above.

R. H. Moon

John H. H. H. H.

J. A. H. H. H.

In presence
Deponent
J. H. H. H. H.

1

Projusticia

225

On this day the Eighteenth
of May one thousand eight
hundred & forty three

Personally appeared before the
Honorable Charles Muspenson
of & a great Heyler Moore Com
missioner of the Bench of Justice
here of the Colony of St. Kitts
& Nevis

At the requisition of
His Excellency Major L. de
Vier Lieutenant Governor of the
Colony of charged with the functions
of Kings Attorney

John William Lamberts in
habitant of this Island, fisher
man by profession & of compe

tant age - deposed

That on Thursday Evening
deponent was in company with Mr
Joseph Croft, the younger, attending
to his business when he heard some
one give another a blow, which in-
duced him to look round when he
saw Mr Corbiers at a little distance
giving Mr Smith & he in the act
of picking up his hat.

That Mr Corbiers having
been led away soon after returned
and gave G. Smith an other blow
which was returned by him.

That Mr Smith had cer-
tainly a knife in his hand but
that he had required it to open a
package of letters which had just

just before been placed in his
hands.

The above deponent
declares to be the truth of nothing
but the truth & he ready at all
times to give oath to the same.

Thus sworn & signed before
the Commisars above named
in the presence of his excellency
as Kings Attorney - day of date as above.

Acte done X taken

day J. W. Lamberts ver
klammer met te kunn
thryans

R. H. M. W. M.

~~that the deponent~~

He presents
J. E. M. A. Rivers.
pro. Griffin

227

[Faint, illegible handwriting throughout the page]

[Large, stylized signature or stamp at the bottom right]

Proposition

In this day the nine
tenths of men of the
year one thousand and
eight hundred of forty
three

Appeared before the Honor
able Charles M. J. Raas
Last Hezler Moore Carr
misforis of the Bench of Justice
turn of the Colony of St. James &
Jaba, the complainant.

John G. A. Smith who at
the request of the Excellency Major
Loe ver charged with the functions
of Kings Attorney.

Says
That owing to the length
of time that Mr Robert Castle
had owed him for some lumber which

for
he needed for the repairs of his boat
and taken up by him from Mr
John Hill, the complainant has
declared his intention to stop his
departure on Thursday last until
he had made some arrange-
ments with him. for which reason
he had lodged an account against
Jais Castle at the public office
to which he had to apply to clear
his boat.

That on the same day
when in Mr James Hill's Store
Mr. Daniel Corbier came to
him - and even entered in the Store
& gave him many abusive lan-
guage calling him a liar repeat-
edly - to which he answered to recol-
lect that he had come in the Store

229
about informed myself and
went out with him to the Store to all
treat him -
and as soon as Corbier had made
up his mind to see Corbier by a
Complaint paid the Mr Matthews
Store when he was collected by him
Mrs Matthews, who requested him
to drop the matter as he said
must have observed that he stated
he was in - meaning that he was
in liquor - Mr Matthews having
taken him away from the Store

That complainant acceded
to this request but that in the evening
when on the Beach Mr Corbier
again attacked him and gave him
after saying one or two remarks of
no moment, a Glap in his face
& was again taken away by Mr
Matthews - When quitting he said
A marked, that Mr Corbier was

was bringing himself in trouble
and a short time after Mr Cooper
again men up to him he questioned
Complainant what he had just
before said of him to which he
was answered as above stated when
he gave him a blow on the shoulder
Complainant then went
to complain Mr Corbier who
followed him on the hill as he
was informed declared that when
he returned from the majors
would beat him back - that he
was however so he learnt carried
home by Mr Matthew.
And further states
that Jos. Boothby was present
to the above in the store. being
Mr Matthew and that subse-
quently Mr Lamberts Mr
John Heyliger Mr Jos. Croft
the younger & others were present

in the Store -

There done by the complain-
ants in the presence of the above
named commissioners & his Excel-
lency the Major - date as above

Geopried Schmidt

R. H. Moon

~~John Heyliger~~

He presents
Deputee Griffin
J. E. R. Havers.

19th Dec 1843

~~Proposition~~

231

43

On this day the twenty
second of May one
thousand eight hundred
and forty three

Personnel appeared
before the Honble. Raupiz and the
Hon. Moore & Charles McInnes
Commissioners out of the Bench of
Judicature of the colony of New
South Wales & others

At the beginning of
this century Major J. S. Baker
Lieutenant Governor of the Colony
of New South Wales with the functions of
Judge Attorney &c

James Joseph Cross in
habitant of this place & of some
substant age who deposed

that on Thursday last

he was sitting in company with
the barbers when he heard a
blow given by some one - & on looking
round saw Mr Daniel Corbiers at
a little distance from Mr Smith
who was in the act of taking up his
hat & calling to Mr Matthew to
take him Corbiers away

That further a little while
after Mr Corbiers returned & gave
Mr Smith another blow and before
he could return the blow Mr Matthew
took Corbiers away again.

Deponent declares that
above to be the truth & nothing
but the truth & to be ready when
required to give oath when required
Thas done & signed before
the commissioners above named

232
in the presence of the judges attor
ney - date as above.

R. H. Morn

John Joseph Cross

W. J. Mudge

The present

W. J. Mudge

prol Griffin

Pro justitia

45

237

On this day the twenty
second of May of the
year one thousand eight
hundred & forty three

Personally appeared before
the Honorable Raapzack Key
Esq. Moore & Charles Kingman
Commissionaries out of the Bench of
Judicature of the Colony of New York

At the requisition of His
Excellency Governor L. de Beer Luis
Chief Justice of the Colony
Charged with the functions of Kings
Attorney

Joseph Boothby who
declared that he was in the Store
on the day last of Mr. James Hill while Mr. G.

appo
J. B. p. l. s.

Smith & Mr Robert Castle were
settling their accounts when Mr Dan-
iel Corbier came in the Store &
said make haste & settle your buy-
ing for Lovett to go away.

Mr Smith then answered
that he ^{could} not go until he was paid.
Mr Corbier then said that if he did
not let her go he would put his fist down
his throat.

Mr Smith replied to reced-
lect that he was in Mr Hill's Store
to which Corbier answered that the
Store was no more than a Shop.

That by that time Mr
Matthew had come in the Store
and took Mr Corbier out.

The above deponents
declared to be the truth & nothing

but the truth & to be ready when
required to give oaths thereto

Thus sworn before the Com-
missioners above named & the
Lieut Governor. dated as above

The mark & made by
Jos. Bonblyl as not
being able to write

R. J. Moore

~~James M. Menden~~

The present
Deputy G. Officer
J. Chas. Hall.

1841
The first of the year
I have been to give you
a few lines of news

I have been to give you
a few lines of news
I have been to give you
a few lines of news

I have been to give you
a few lines of news
I have been to give you
a few lines of news

I have been to give you
a few lines of news
I have been to give you
a few lines of news

I have been to give you
a few lines of news
I have been to give you
a few lines of news

I have been to give you
a few lines of news
I have been to give you
a few lines of news

x Belinda & Jessy, Polly Kitty & Peggy

1843 Dec 14/16

2 Struckum

Projustitia

14 Decr 1843.

241

Eisch en Conclusie

in Zake van
Het Publick Ministerie
Eischer R. O. ter eenre
op ende tegens
De Mulatin Polly Kitty
en hare dochter Peggy, het
Eigendom van den Heer F. G.
Weyliger.

Gedetineerd in ter
andere Zyde.

De Geraaghebber van Sint Gusta-
vus en Saba, als waarnemende het Regt
der Hooge Overheid.

Gelet op de Autorisatie van de Edel
Achtbare Regtbank der Colonie, dd 7 derer
Herkenen de procesale Stukken.

Overwegende dat het ten duidelyksten
blykt, niet de Verklaring van den Heer N. S.
Mussenden, Directeur van het Plantaadje
"the Grove" in uit die van twee Veldwach-
ters tot hetzelfde Plantaadje behoorende, als
mede uit de vrijwillige Confessie van twee
Medeplichtigen, met namen Polinde en
Jessey, Slavinneen, toebehoorende aan
den Heer Charles Mussenden, allen ten
dixent overgelegd. dat de gedetineerde
Polly Kitty

Polly Kitty, alhoewel zulks striktelyk
ontkennen en, een Complot had gevormd
om met hare kinderen en de opgenoemde
Belinda en Jessy, dewelken zy daartoe
had overgehaald, in den nacht van
Woensdag den Negen en twintigsten
November in gene Boot die door haar
verwacht werd, van hier naar het Brit-
sche Eiland St Christopher te ontvlugten
en alzoo zich van haren wettigen mees-
ter te onttrekken.

Oplet op de Wet houdende Straffe-
paling tegen Slaven welke door ontvug-
ting buiten de kolonie zich aan hunne
wettige meesters willen onttrekken, -
en wel op art. 4. van dien, waarbij be-
paald wordt, dat wanneer twee of meer
Slaven een Complot maken tot ontvug-
ten buiten de kolonie, en daarvan regtens
voldoende zal zijn gebleken, de hoofd-
aanlegger aldus zal worden veroor-
deeld tot dwang arbeid voor den tyd
van ten minste Drie jaren en ten hoog-
sten vyftien, - en ieder der medeplig-
tigen tot dwang arbeid voor den tyd
van ten minste Een en ten hoogsten
Tien jaren, - en op art. 7. dat de Straf
van dwang arbeid moet worden voraf-
gegaan door een Correctie met Slagen
ter bepaling des rechters, doch in geen
geval dat van Honderd & Vyftig met

242
famerinde roeden) versmagte boren gaan.

Overwegende dat het algemeen
belang gebiedend vordert dat een ge-
strenge voorbeeld wordt gesteld tot
voorkomen van dusdanige onderneming-
ten einde de Ingereten een Rustig
besit hunner wettige Eigendommen
te verzekeren, - Zoo is het dat de
Eischer R. O. om deze en meer andere
redenen zich tot dese Edel. Achtbare
Raad wendt, en Eisch doende Concludeert

Dat de Gedeteneerde
Polly Kitty, toebehoorende
aan den Heer T. G. Heyligen
by vonnis van dese Edel
Achtbare Regtbank zal
worden verstaan zich te
hebben schuldig gemaakt
aan de misdad van hoofd-
aanlegger van een Complot
tot ontvugten uit dese
kolonie, en hare dochter
Peggy als medepligtige,
en als Zoodanig zullen
worden gecondemneerd, -
eerstgenoemde tot dwang-
arbeid voor den tyd van
Tien en laatstgenoemde
voor den tyd van Twee
jaren, of het Plantage
van hunnen Meester,

met voorafgaan echter van
eene Correctie van Keftig
Slagen met Famerande
roddens, of tot zoodanige
meerdere of mindere Straf
fe als de Edel Achtbare
Rechtbank zal vermeenen
te behooren. met con-
demnatie tevens van den
eigenaar der bedoelde
gedetineerden, in de kosten
ten deren.

Sint Enstatius den 14^{en} December 1843

De Geraaghebber in qua-
liteit voormeld.

P. d. P.

Projustitia

14 Decem^r 1843

235

Jonnis

In naam des Konings

In Lijke van

Het Publiek Ministerie

Procur. G. O.

Aen een

Opz. G. d. J. g. g.

De Slaven van De

linca & Lefey het Eijde

dome van den Heer

Charles Musfenden

Beklaagden en

Gedetineerden

Aen andere Lyde

Des Rechtbank der Colos

Staatens & Saba

Gez. de Stukken

relaterende tot dit Proefs.

Gehoord de Eisch

gedaan van wege de Hoo-

ge overtuigd. Recht in dege, is

het ge in daartegen is inge

bragt

Overwegende dat de Laak
Lief alzo. ~~thun~~ voorvoet

Dat op Saturday
 den 25^{ten} Stee der laatstverloope
 me maand Belinda de eerste

Beklaagde & gediteneerde na
vooraf gaande aangelegging.

van Tolly Betty van de
Plantage Fair play bi.

hoorande den Heer Theodore
Goverts Segliger, ontmoete

waarnaar volgens het zeggens
van de Eerste Deklaagden

Gedetermineerde, naar voorge
hoorden, door de Lyn gemor

die ons nog dies Avonds met
een verwaakte Boot heb.
Ook de Houten en de Gul

leider. Quibus de vader
van Tessen en Job, twee van

dit beland ontvlechte nu
gers ook is de. Goos koming

Handwritten text: *Handwritten signature and date: 1848*

and independent of the world met Be
of water in a dragon. Truly worthy verge

De te dode Mare dochter Jey
ingeb. 1795. over twee kinde
n. 1795. 1796. 1797. 1798. 1799. 1800. 1801. 1802. 1803. 1804. 1805. 1806. 1807. 1808. 1809. 1810. 1811. 1812. 1813. 1814. 1815. 1816. 1817. 1818. 1819. 1820. 1821. 1822. 1823. 1824. 1825. 1826. 1827. 1828. 1829. 1830. 1831. 1832. 1833. 1834. 1835. 1836. 1837. 1838. 1839. 1840. 1841. 1842. 1843. 1844. 1845. 1846. 1847. 1848. 1849. 1850. 1851. 1852. 1853. 1854. 1855. 1856. 1857. 1858. 1859. 1860. 1861. 1862. 1863. 1864. 1865. 1866. 1867. 1868. 1869. 1870. 1871. 1872. 1873. 1874. 1875. 1876. 1877. 1878. 1879. 1880. 1881. 1882. 1883. 1884. 1885. 1886. 1887. 1888. 1889. 1890. 1891. 1892. 1893. 1894. 1895. 1896. 1897. 1898. 1899. 1900. 1901. 1902. 1903. 1904. 1905. 1906. 1907. 1908. 1909. 1910. 1911. 1912. 1913. 1914. 1915. 1916. 1917. 1918. 1919. 1920. 1921. 1922. 1923. 1924. 1925. 1926. 1927. 1928. 1929. 1930. 1931. 1932. 1933. 1934. 1935. 1936. 1937. 1938. 1939. 1940. 1941. 1942. 1943. 1944. 1945. 1946. 1947. 1948. 1949. 1950. 1951. 1952. 1953. 1954. 1955. 1956. 1957. 1958. 1959. 1960. 1961. 1962. 1963. 1964. 1965. 1966. 1967. 1968. 1969. 1970. 1971. 1972. 1973. 1974. 1975. 1976. 1977. 1978. 1979. 1980. 1981. 1982. 1983. 1984. 1985. 1986. 1987. 1988. 1989. 1990. 1991. 1992. 1993. 1994. 1995. 1996. 1997. 1998. 1999. 2000. 2001. 2002. 2003. 2004. 2005. 2006. 2007. 2008. 2009. 2010. 2011. 2012. 2013. 2014. 2015. 2016. 2017. 2018. 2019. 2020. 2021. 2022. 2023. 2024. 2025. 2026. 2027. 2028. 2029. 2030. 2031. 2032. 2033. 2034. 2035. 2036. 2037. 2038. 2039. 2040. 2041. 2042. 2043. 2044. 2045. 2046. 2047. 2048. 2049. 2050. 2051. 2052. 2053. 2054. 2055. 2056. 2057. 2058. 2059. 2060. 2061. 2062. 2063. 2064. 2065. 2066. 2067. 2068. 2069. 2070. 2071. 2072. 2073. 2074. 2075. 2076. 2077. 2078. 2079. 2080. 2081. 2082. 2083. 2084. 2085. 2086. 2087. 2088. 2089. 2090. 2091. 2092. 2093. 2094. 2095. 2096. 2097. 2098. 2099. 2100. 2101. 2102. 2103. 2104. 2105. 2106. 2107. 2108. 2109. 2110. 2111. 2112. 2113. 2114. 2115. 2116. 2117. 2118. 2119. 2120. 2121. 2122. 2123. 2124. 2125. 2126. 2127. 2128. 2129. 2130. 2131. 2132. 2133. 2134. 2135. 2136. 2137. 2138. 2139. 2140. 2141. 2142. 2143. 2144. 2145. 2146. 2147. 2148. 2149. 2150. 2151. 2152. 2153. 2154. 2155. 2156. 2157. 2158. 2159. 2160. 2161. 2162. 2163. 2164. 2165. 2166. 2167. 2168. 2169. 2170. 2171. 2172. 2173. 2174. 2175. 2176. 2177. 2178. 2179. 2180. 2181. 2182. 2183. 2184. 2185. 2186. 2187. 2188. 2189. 2190. 2191. 2192. 2193. 2194. 2195. 2196. 2197. 2198. 2199. 2200. 2201. 2202. 2203. 2204. 2205. 2206. 2207. 2208. 2209. 2210. 2211. 2212. 2213. 2214. 2215. 2216. 2217. 2218. 2219. 2220. 2221. 2222. 2223. 2224. 2225. 2226. 2227. 2228. 2229. 2230. 2231. 2232. 2233. 2234. 2235. 2236. 2237. 2238. 2239. 2240. 2241. 2242. 2243. 2244. 2245. 2246. 2247. 2248. 2249. 2250. 2251. 2252. 2253. 2254. 2255. 2256. 2257. 2258. 2259. 2260. 2261. 2262. 2263. 2264. 2265. 2266. 2267. 2268. 2269. 2270. 2271. 2272. 2273. 2274. 2275. 2276. 2277. 2278. 2279. 2280. 2281. 2282. 2283. 2284. 2285. 2286. 2287. 2288. 2289. 2290. 2291. 2292. 2293. 2294. 2295. 2296. 2297. 2298. 2299. 2300. 2301. 2302. 2303. 2304. 2305. 2306. 2307. 2308. 2309. 2310. 2311. 2312. 2313. 2314. 2315. 2316. 2317. 2318. 2319. 2320. 2321. 2322. 2323. 2324. 2325. 2326. 2327. 2328. 2329. 2330. 2331. 2332. 2333. 2334. 2335. 2336. 2337. 2338. 2339. 2340. 2341. 2342. 2343. 2344. 2345. 2346. 2347. 2348. 2349. 2350. 2351. 2352. 2353. 2354. 2355. 2356. 2357. 2358. 2359. 2360. 2361. 2362. 2363. 2364. 2365. 2366. 2367. 2368. 2369. 2370. 2371. 2372. 2373. 2374. 2375. 2376. 2377. 2378. 2379. 2380. 2381. 2382. 2383. 2384. 2385. 2386. 2387. 2388. 2389. 2390. 2391. 2392. 2393. 2394. 2395. 2396. 2397. 2398. 2399. 2400. 2401. 2402. 2403. 2404. 2405. 2406. 2407. 2408. 2409. 2410. 2411. 2412. 2413. 2414. 2415. 2416. 2417. 2418. 2419. 2420. 2421. 2422. 2423. 2424. 2425. 2426. 2427. 2428. 2429. 2430. 2431. 2432. 2433. 2434. 2435. 2436. 2437. 2438. 2439. 2440. 2441. 2442. 2443. 2444. 2445. 2446. 2447. 2448. 2449. 2450. 2451. 2452. 2453. 2454. 2455. 2456. 2457. 2458. 2459. 2460. 2461. 2462. 2463. 2464. 2465. 2466. 2467. 2468. 2469. 2470. 2471. 247

...constituting judges on
...at the Court of Chancery, en

... gef. circa Elfuhr Nachts
... vom Horn der Boot segen

554. 10. aankomend waarop Zy
doo de Medewarstenaar huijzen

11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. 101. 102. 103. 104. 105. 106. 107. 108. 109. 110. 111. 112. 113. 114. 115. 116. 117. 118. 119. 120. 121. 122. 123. 124. 125. 126. 127. 128. 129. 130. 131. 132. 133. 134. 135. 136. 137. 138. 139. 140. 141. 142. 143. 144. 145. 146. 147. 148. 149. 150. 151. 152. 153. 154. 155. 156. 157. 158. 159. 160. 161. 162. 163. 164. 165. 166. 167. 168. 169. 170. 171. 172. 173. 174. 175. 176. 177. 178. 179. 180. 181. 182. 183. 184. 185. 186. 187. 188. 189. 190. 191. 192. 193. 194. 195. 196. 197. 198. 199. 200. 201. 202. 203. 204. 205. 206. 207. 208. 209. 210. 211. 212. 213. 214. 215. 216. 217. 218. 219. 220. 221. 222. 223. 224. 225. 226. 227. 228. 229. 230. 231. 232. 233. 234. 235. 236. 237. 238. 239. 240. 241. 242. 243. 244. 245. 246. 247. 248. 249. 250. 251. 252. 253. 254. 255. 256. 257. 258. 259. 260. 261. 262. 263. 264. 265. 266. 267. 268. 269. 270. 271. 272. 273. 274. 275. 276. 277. 278. 279. 280. 281. 282. 283. 284. 285. 286. 287. 288. 289. 290. 291. 292. 293. 294. 295. 296. 297. 298. 299. 300. 301. 302. 303. 304. 305. 306. 307. 308. 309. 310. 311. 312. 313. 314. 315. 316. 317. 318. 319. 320. 321. 322. 323. 324. 325. 326. 327. 328. 329. 330. 331. 332. 333. 334. 335. 336. 337. 338. 339. 340. 341. 342. 343. 344. 345. 346. 347. 348. 349. 350. 351. 352. 353. 354. 355. 356. 357. 358. 359. 360. 361. 362. 363. 364. 365. 366. 367. 368. 369. 370. 371. 372. 373. 374. 375. 376. 377. 378. 379. 380. 381. 382. 383. 384. 385. 386. 387. 388. 389. 390. 391. 392. 393. 394. 395. 396. 397. 398. 399. 400. 401. 402. 403. 404. 405. 406. 407. 408. 409. 410. 411. 412. 413. 414. 415. 416. 417. 418. 419. 420. 421. 422. 423. 424. 425. 426. 427. 428. 429. 430. 431. 432. 433. 434. 435. 436. 437. 438. 439. 440. 441. 442. 443. 444. 445. 446. 447. 448. 449. 450. 451. 452. 453. 454. 455. 456. 457. 458. 459. 460. 461. 462. 463. 464. 465. 466. 467. 468. 469. 470. 471. 472. 473. 474. 475. 476. 477. 478. 479. 480. 481. 482. 483. 484. 485. 486. 487. 488. 489. 490. 491. 492. 493. 494. 495. 496. 497. 498. 499. 500. 501. 502. 503. 504. 505. 506. 507. 508. 509. 510. 511. 512. 513. 514. 515. 516. 517. 518. 519. 520. 521. 522. 523. 524. 525. 526. 527. 528. 529. 530. 531. 532. 533. 534. 535. 536. 537. 538. 539. 540. 541. 542. 543. 544. 545. 546. 547. 548. 549. 550. 551. 552. 553. 554. 555. 556. 557. 558. 559. 560. 561. 562. 563. 564. 565. 566. 567. 568. 569. 570. 571. 572. 573. 574. 575. 576. 577. 578. 579. 580. 581. 582. 583. 584. 585. 586. 587. 588. 589. 590. 591. 592. 593. 594. 595. 596. 597. 598. 599. 600. 601. 602. 603. 604. 605. 606. 607. 608. 609. 610. 611. 612. 613. 614. 615. 616. 617. 618. 619. 620. 621. 622. 623. 624. 625. 626. 627. 628. 629. 630. 631. 632. 633. 634. 635. 636. 637. 638. 639. 640. 641. 642. 643. 644. 645. 646. 647. 648. 649. 650. 651. 652. 653. 654. 655. 656. 657. 658. 659. 660. 661. 662. 663. 664. 665. 666. 667. 668. 669. 670. 671. 672. 673. 674. 675. 676. 677. 678. 679. 680. 681. 682. 683. 684. 685. 686. 687. 688. 689. 690. 691. 692. 693. 694. 695. 696. 697. 698. 699. 700. 701. 702. 703. 704. 705. 706. 707. 708. 709. 710. 711. 712. 713. 714. 715. 716. 717. 718. 719. 720. 721. 722. 723. 724. 725. 726. 727. 728. 729. 730. 731. 732. 733. 734. 735. 736. 737. 738. 739. 740. 741. 742. 743. 744. 745. 746. 747. 748. 749. 750. 751. 752. 753. 754. 755. 756. 757. 758. 759. 760. 761. 762. 763. 764. 765. 766. 767. 768. 769. 770. 771. 772. 773. 774. 775. 776. 777. 778. 779. 780. 781. 782. 783. 784. 785. 786. 787. 788. 789. 790. 791. 792. 793. 794. 795. 796. 797. 798. 799. 800. 801. 802. 803. 804. 805. 806. 807. 808. 809. 810. 811. 812. 813. 814. 815. 816. 817. 818. 819. 820. 821. 822. 823. 824. 825. 826. 827. 828. 829. 830. 831. 832. 833. 834. 835. 836. 837. 838. 839. 840. 841. 842. 843. 844. 845. 846.

den volgenden vroem
dag avond de boot te ver

...wachten in der Folge die in
...hand war der Brief die

Leontawidye. had van
Kitts en haar overhandigd
was

was gevonden by Henry
een te S. Kitts behoorende
met slaar, doch die hier
een paar dagen geleden ge-
meest was.

Dat op den volgen-
den Maendag den 29 sten in
den avond termye Belin-
da zich gearde maakte om
tot en naar Backoff te gaan
ende de 29 begins Lefey, die
mitloofde van afwezigheid
van de Plantage the
Grave wanneer zy zich
als diek voorgaf op geslo-
ten was gevonden. Liet gy
Lefey opgesloten in Polly
Kitty en kindery. Zyn op weg
reeds, waerop Lefey ant-
woorde Wel moens de
Doch mogte Zyn aange-
komen, want gy terug ke-
men en trachten om my
mit

mit deze jebats te krygen
in dat kalik mede gaan.
Dat het rechter de
Heer Mathewiel Esding
van Manjind en gelukt
had om voor het veel la-
ter eerst in den avond, Polly
Kitty en kindery te
te beletten kind plan ver-
der voort te zetten en om
Belinda de eerste Be-
klaagde in Geortinuerde
op weg van of naar Back-
off op te nemen en in hechte-
nis te brengen.

Overwegende
dat Schouw van het voorge-
brachte ter proeffe, het konde
bekomen dat het swaar
verhaal was het den Regter
voldoende gebleken is bygebrak-
ten, antegengestelde bewyzen
dat de Beklaagde in Gede-
meide

235
tusschen een Schuldigzyn
met Polly Kitty en Dochter
Peggy en dat zy vooraf
voorzeker aangegest zijn
geworden door de niger
Henry en dat de intima
tie gegeven door Polly Kitty
niet de eerste was die zy ons
vanzen hadden van de za
men spanning maar
Slechts een nader me
de deeling van den inhoud
der laatste naar gestelde
brief.

Overwegende met
al dat de Beklaagden
geautoriseerd zijn Schuldig
te hebben gevonden aan de
Wet houdende Strafbepa
lingen tegen Toovangige Sla
ven welke door ontvlugting uit
de kolonie zich aan hunne
Wettige meesters hebben ont
trokken

Trokken

236
Trokken of trachten te ont
trekken als mede tegen de
genen welke Toovangige ont
vlugting hebben bevorderd
of trachten te bevorderen, en
wel bepaaldelyk te vallen
onder Art 8 daarvan als zyn
de by confesie geteekend dat
zy getracht hebben de kolonie
te ontvlugten en Slechts
door ontdekking der Lannen
Spanning daarin verijdeld
zyn geworden.

Overwegende echter
dat Schoon er geen Wili
gerende omstandigheden
by komen om de Straf tegen
de Beklaagden en geetineer
den te verzachten, zy doornoch
in volle overeenkomst met de
Eisch & Conclusie moeten
worden betracht met de verdere
geinscriften als mede plicht

= Tegen

238
tijen, overgehaald tot de La-
men sparring door anderen
niet op het eiland tegen
moedig en Marineer ge-
trapte, bekentenis van
Schuld hebben gemaakt en
de Clementie van den Reg-
ter nederig hebben afgesmeekt.

Overwegende ver-
den regardando het geen
hunner Meester de Edel
Achter Neer Charles
Mugers van ten minne voor
de legering heeft nameljk
lyk. Dat hy, Beklaagden
en Gedetineerde. Beide
voor dege rimmer goede dienst
boden. En gelyk, min-
mer Lief aan eenig wange-
drag hebben. Schuldig gemaakt
en biddende dat de Regter
goedgeinstig over hunne
Laak wille beschikken en in

239
Loooverd het in het leghen
Bibblyheid overrengbrags
kan worden om hunne Straffe
leersijes.

Overwegende dat
hy, de Regter onder geene om-
standigheden ongestraft
gevoordagen gelatit worden maar
dat dege eerste reis hynde
de die de Straffe kan worden met
dege behaarde te worden
dege handeld alhoewel de kwa-
dege de Straffe de Wet boven
dege ingevoerd en bepaald onder
Art 4 mit op hien onder
dege tegenwoordige omstan-
dege dege in vordgaande
redene op hien moet toe
gevoerd.

Regterende
dege dege de
Beklaagden en Gedetineerde
Delivand en geley het ei-
gindan

gewan, van, den, Edel Aelba
ry, Heer Charles Muzen
deyle zullely moedely gebragt
ter plaatse waar publike
Afscheffingen moesten
uitvoer gebragt en aldaar
met harmonie de roem by
tig tal, Slagen ontvingen
Dochts. Commandant hien tot
dovang arbeid voor den tyd
van ten jaar op de grou
den waar hinnen meester
alles overeenkomstig de be
palingen begrepen in opgem.
de Wet.

Vervolgt de Meester
eigenaar in de korten ten
deze gevallen.

Aldaar gavaan op
Aldry den Veertien den de
van der de jaars benoemend
Acht honderd drie veertig
by de Rijksbank der kolonie
Sint

Sint Eustachius & Saba
Present De Weldele Gesner
ge Heer Theophilus George
Groete President Raap
Laat Heyzer. Moore Wil
liam Packwood Hooge &
Malville Wood Cuyler Lidy
en San Ernst Punt van
Paders geasumeerd Eed
en geprovincieerd na dore
sumptie of den Lestenden
aergelers maande hiet
derde jaar Lijner Majes
teits Regering

De President
J. P. Groete

Verdonnante
Deprocl. Guffier
J. M. Havers

1797

Dear Mother
 I have just received
 your letter of the 10th
 and was glad to hear
 from you. I am well
 and hope this finds
 you the same. I have
 not much news to write
 at present. I am
 ever your affectionate
 son
 John

x Rosaline, Nelson, London
Phillis x & Friday

1844 mei 11/16

g stukken

Proprietors

On this day the fourth
of March one thousand
eight hundred &
forty four -

Appeared before us
William Packwood Mayor of
Salem and Richard Raders
Deputy of the Court of the County of
Essex of the colony of Massachusetts
to wit -

On the requisition of
his Excellency the Lieutenant Go-
vernor exercising the functions
of Kings attorney

Who Confesseth :

The negro woman
Phillis slave belonging to
Theodore Lovett Heyliger

proprietor of the Estate ~~their~~
Play -
Who declares -

That on the day before
yesterday when she was coming
from the Estate to her house
and today she met her husband
Dorsey who asked: I
thought you were gone with
the Schooner.

That Dorsey then told
her that the Schooner was
gone. They then went home were
a short time after he came
also - and told her that
Foseline & her children
were going to Skitts.

That she did not give
a proper answer immediately

when he said that if she did
not wish to go she could stop why
deponent stopped & reflected on
later she would feel the most
day in case they had got save
and she had said joined - when
she resolved to go -

That she however did
not know any thing whatever
about it before then, say Thursday
that in the night they met at
Lanfort where Condon told
her to come and meet him

That she met there Ros
Saline & her children, Melroy
being there already before her,
Friday when Condon came
& carried them all towards
White Hall - when someone
in the boat saw a vessel arriving

Louise found out to be the scheme
When he proposed to return as their
man of business of going to Phillis

That they then got back
to Comfort - caused much home

Thursdays - Spayed day

I date as above

The Master of
Deposits who
cannot write

The Commission

Wm. D. Widge

at Cambridge & pres. E. C. C.

H. K. R. R. R. R. R.

Projusticia

1843 1844

260

Voorzitter

In naam des Konings

In Lake van

Het Publ. Ministerie

Archiev R. O. op 40000

de negerslavin Phillis

hoteigendom van J.

G. Key ligger van de Rijk

taarje Fairplay

De Regtbank der kolonies

Justitius & Saka

Gezins depositie inhou

aan de Confessie gedaan door de

Bekl. & getuigen van de

misdadigheden

Gehoord de misdadelingen

Van

Overnemen dat het

Schijnt de Beklaagde geen kennis

droeg van het geformeerde complot

van het island te verlaten tot laat

op den avond van den 12 van

naam

haar werk met het land kwam
toen London haar ontgroete
en met haar eenige woorden ver-
"wistelde verder haar nad haar woo-
ning volgde en verwittigde van de
Laren Spreking, die Zy dien avond
in het werk gingen Stellen.

Dat Zy geen gereedheid
toon de om mede te gaan - en dit
ook aan London Leide die haar
antwoorde dat Zy niet behoefde
mede te gaan - Dat Zy echter zins
bedacht en inderhand tot zich
in tyd te Lorrfort had begrepen
waar London haar alleen doudy
honey afhalen met de boot van
de Schakens Lusters -

Overwegende dat schoor-
de beklagden en geotimurde
geen beschuldiging als hoofd aau-
ger kan worden aange-
daanoch heeft laten verlijden om
medeplichtige te worden tot in het

Trachten

Trachten te ontvlugten van het
Ciland - en door niets anders te-
rug gehouden is geworden aan het
tydelyk ontdekken van de misdryf-
en alzo gestraft moet worden
overeen komstig de overtrede-
wet van 14 December 1839.

Waarom Regtdoende - Con-
demneert de Beklaagde & ge-
detineerde Phillis tot het ontwan-
gen van vyftig Looys Slagen ter
geroone plaatse en vervolgens tot
dwang arbeid voor den tyd van
Een jaar - Ontzegt de verdere
Disc & Conclusie &

Condemneert de Ei-
genaar in de kosten ten degezake

Al des gedaan en ge-
rezen den 11 den Mei en gepro-
muneerd na de veruimptie den
16 den - By de Regtbank der kolo-
ni S. E. tatus & Saba Present
de Wildele Gestr. Heeren S. G.

Groete President W. P.
Hodge M. W. C. v. d. A.
Salomons - en J. C. P. van
Raders Liden - Het 4de
jaar L. M. Regering

De President

G. J. Groete.

Ter ordonnantie

De procureur

J. H. van Ravens.

Projustitia

1844
264

Vormis.

In naam der konings

In Lake van

Het Publiek minister

Cischer R. P. tenenre

op eenen jegen.

Den niger laaf Friday

hedeigen van van

Kaapzoot H. Moore

Gedetineerd & Beklaag

de ter andere zyde

De Regtbank gezien des

bekentenis van Schuld, blykende

dat hy alzo voornemens was

van hier te ontvleigen naar

het naburige eiland Skitts.

Dat hy alzo afspraken

had gemaakt met de Hoofd

aanlegger Londen die hem te

Spoken had om hem te helpen

Roeyen

roeyen - Dat hy daaraan heeft
voldaan en na ook te Loozfort
Leij te hebben gegeven in de boot
Stapten roede tot dat hy ~~was~~
bevonden dat de Schoener hem ach-
terna was gezonden.

Overney en de de be-
klaagde alleen mocht worden
aangezien als mede plegtig uitgelokt
Tot de hoop van belooningen niet
Schept er op bedacht te zijn geweest en
Schuldig Staat aan de wet van
14 December 1839 en overzien kon
Stij degeen mocht worden gestraft.

Tej daerom Condemneert
hien Friday om tien publicke plaats
waar straffen worden ten in waer
gelijp vijftig kweep slagen te ontvaang
en vervolgens de plichts maan
dwaan arbeid te vaders aan

Outgafte de mander ~~hien~~
en conclusie en condemneert de
Eigenaar in de korten hiervan

Aldus gedaan Ogerey
datum 11 den Mei gepromissieerd
den 16 den by de Rijksbank der
kolonie St. Eust. St. Saba. President
de Wilhelgiste Kueren Groebe
President. Hodge. Cruger Salomon
Van Raders leden. het 4 de
Jaar 2. M. Regering.

De President

G. J. Roede

Tevondmantie

De proel guffier

J. H. van Raders

Justitia

255
1853
1844

Vormis!

In naam des Konings
In Zake van

Het Publiek
Ministerie Oorlog
B. D. op enoe jegens
de Regter Slavis Po
Saline toebehoorende
tot de Plantage
Schotenvoet het
eigendom van den
Heer John Mar

tins. Beklaagde
en gedetineerde
aan de andere zijde
De Regtbank der kolonie
Sustatius & Saba
Gegien de door de
Beklaagde en gedetineerde
afgelegde Bekenenis.

Gehoord deze in con
frontatie met den Slaaf Lou
den Doofd aanlegger

Projustitia

1853

255
1844

Vormis!

In naam des Konings
In zake van

Het Publiek
Ministerie Cinkher
R. D. op enoe jegens
de Regt-Clarus Ro
Saline toebehoorende
tot de Plantage
Schotsenroek het
eigendom van den
Heer John Mar-
tens. Beklaagde
en gedetineerde
aan de andere zyde

De Regtbank der kolonie
Sustatius & Saba

Gegien de door de
Beklaagde en gedetineerde
afgelegde Bekenenis.

Gehoord zye in con-
frontatie met den Slaaf Lou-
den Doofd aanlegger

Laet dat geef de zaak
alzo voordoe. Dat zy Behl
en gedetineerde reeds sedert
lang aan Londen het aanbod
gegaan had. om hem te ver
goeden voor haar weytening
van dit land naar St Kitts te
ontoluyten welk voornemen
toen niet is achtervolgd geworden
tot onlangs wanneer zy Behl
de en gedetineerde haar
aanbod hernieuwde. Stipule
rende de Son van Traaf dae
ders.

Dat om hun daer
voort te zetten zy met Londen
geconcentreerd hebben omzuy
te begeren naar Lorrfort waar
hy hun alle Londen konnen
afhalen dat zy van haarvoor
nemen kennis gaf aan haar
Man Nelson, die echter zy
oute

ontvriendenheid te kunnen gaf
reeds daags te voren.

Dat zy echter ten be
paal der week op Donderdag avond
Lief naar de plaats begaf om ge
reeds te zyn. Thouders verzegelt te
zyn van Nelson - die echter nader
hand volgde en te samen met de
overigen een vordering in hun togt
hoedde gemaakt wanneer zy de
Schepen die hun achter na was
gezonden bespeurde, wanneer
zy terug kwamen.

Overzegend dat de
daadzaken voldoen de bewyzing van
de onprobatiteit deys Behl
de en gedetineerde, het geen
niet alleen ten gevolge Londen
gehad hebben het verlies aan haar
eigen meester van haarzelven
hindert maar dat haar niet
lopping van Traaf dae ders het
gevolg Londen mede gebragt heb
ben

ben dat andere eigenaars hetzelfde
de lot konden ten deel gevallen
zijn.

Overnemen dat de
Beklaagde en geadetineerde
zich alzoa schuldig heeft gemaakt
aan vergryp der wet d. d. 14 Decem-
ber 1839 en wel bepaaldelyk
aan artikel 44 J. daarvan en
alzoa de daarbij bepaalde Straf
moet ondergaan

Regtdoende

Conveniente dat de
Slavin Rosaline Kallein voor-
dy gebracht ter plaatse waar
gewoonlyk straffen worden
ten uitvoer gelegd en aldaar
als moedelyg tege gestraft. Zal
worden met vyftig Lneepstlagen
en verders veroordeeld in dwang
arbeid te werken voor den Staat

van Achtien maanden op de
plantage haars Eigenaars
Ontzegt de verdere
Eis en Conclusie van den Ci-
scheur gedaaning genoemd in deze
Conveniente de Regt-
naar in de kosten van dezes pro-
cefs en tot andere hierin gevallen

Alsdus gedaan en ge-
prezen by de Rechtbank President
de Wilcoele Gestrung Heeren
J. G. Grobe - W. P. Hooger-
A. Salomons & L. C. R. van Raders
den Elfden Mei te gepromoveerd
den Leekenaar - het H. d. jaard L. d.
Regering -

De President

J. G. Grobe

Teror d. d. d. d. d.

De proot. Griffier

L. C. R. van Raders

Proprietors

4th May 1844

On Thursday the fourth
of May one thousand
and eighty four
fourty four
appeared before us
Messrs William Packard Hodge
and Sam. Smith Clerk of
the Court members of the Hon
order Bench of Jurisdiction
of the colony of New South Wales
and

On the application of
Messrs the Lieutenant Governor
exercising the functions of
King's Attorney

The negro woman
Dorcas Ware belonging to
John Martin Esq proprietor
of the Estate Schomberg

That sometime last week
coming from the county court
plaintiff met Conway of Capt
Mindful speaking with Friday
of Mr. R. H. Moore and having
heard they considered the return
was due about a week ago he went up
to their house and asked them since
he was going please to carry
him to the county court twelve
dollars if he landed her at
Litts -

That they agreed and that
the day before yesterday he went
to tell defendant that he was
ready -

That going to the Beach
at Fort Smith he met the boat and
Philis and Friday with London

259
That her husband Nelson

belonging to ~~the~~ ^{the} ~~estate~~ ^{estate} Cherrytree would
not go at first and even tried to
dissuade her but that after she
had reached on the Bay he
came & then she deponent
succeeded & persuaded him to
join them - he however said it
was a mad attempt & would catch

That they then got in the
Boat ~~cray~~ ^{cray} the bay a good way
when Nelson said to Conway
That is the Schooner you belong
to - which he denied -

That he appears however
to ^{have} ~~found~~ ^{that} it was her indeed, and

and that he then said to return
as the Boat was besides half
full of water -

When all of them got
disheartened & hurried back to
was landing at Lowfort

Thus done day & water as
above - signed by the commissaries
above named.

The mark of
deponent who
does not write

The Commissaries

W. C. W. W.

acting Prov. & Assoc. Sec.

C. H. R. R. R.

~~Proprietor~~

On this day the fourth
of May one thousand
and eight hundred &
fifty four

Appeared before us
William Packwood Hooge &
Laurins Pink van Raders
Commissaries out of the Court of
Judicature of the Code of New
Statutes & Laws

On the application of
the undersigned the Lieutenant
Governor exercising the functions
of King's attorney

Who says that:

The undersigned Nelson
belonging to the Province
of New Brunswick the proprietor of the

Esther Cherryman

Who declares that the
night before last Thursday London
Spoke to deponent at about eight
o'clock and proposed to go to join
her to abroad to 1st hills.

That deponent returned
no positive answer but went
to Schotenhook to Rosaline his
wife and dissuaded her from
going that she would not
she would attend to him but went down
to Lowfort while deponent
stayed - and went to lay down
to sleep - the

That he was awake
by her when he tried to dis-
suade her again saying she

254
hardest not go -

That she would not
listen & still proceeded to meet
London with the rest -

That there on de-
ponent followed her on the Bay
when he met London Friday
Philip & Rosaline & her children

That they got in the
Boat and reached near
White wall - when deponent
saw a sail - which proved
to be the Schooner when
London proposed to come
back which all consented to
do -

That the boat was then
rowed back to Lowfort where

Propustelia

1853? 1844
251

Vonnis

In naam des koning's
In Lake van

Het Publiek

Ministerie Ciseher

H. O. op en de jegen

De Slaveninger Nel

Don behoornen tot de

Plantage Cherry tree

hoornen aan Me

wouen de Reduere

Adriana Leurend.

De Regbank der koloni

Plustatius & Saba

Ga hoord de Ciseher het

genn de gedaagde heeft nige

bragt uit hetwelk blykt -

Dat het korteling's voor

het ter uitvoer brengen van het

plaz ons van het eiland te vlag

ter, kennis gekregen had - door

aanzoek van de Hoofdaanlegger

London en zyne vrouw Rora-
line wanneer hy zich daarheen
had verzet.

Dat hy zichzelf
ter we wanneer Roraline met
haar kinderen was gegaan om
de boot te Looport te ontmoeten
achter gebleven was - ma zyne
vrouw was het maal voornemen
te hebben afgeraden wanneer
het gevaar van vaders in hem
op komende zich alzo daar bega-
ven had om heen te verzeelen,
wanneer hy geattroospeerd zy was
geworden, te eeny kranen.

Overwegende dat Schoon-
de geatenuerde en Beklaagde
inigeren omstandigheden
ter verschooning der overtreding
kan by brengen hy danoch schuld-
dig staat aan de overtreding
der wet 14 december 1839 en
alzo, schoon in minderen graad,

overeenkomstig degeen moet
worden gestraft.

De verdachte - Cor
dennuit de Beklaagde en ge-
tenuerde ter zake voorschreven om
ter gerroone plaats te worden af-
gestraft met vyftig Twee pslagen
met tamarinde roeden en voorts
te worden geverkt in dwang arbeid
op de gronden zyns Meesters voor
een jaar. Ontzied de verdachte eene
en conclusie en condemneert
de Eijenaar in de kosten hiervan

Aldus gedaan en gegeven
op den 11 Mei 1840 om den 16 den
by de Rykbank voornoemd. Present
de Weldele Gestr. Heeren H. G. Groen-
W. P. Hooge - W. W. Cuyter. A Solo-
mond. J. J. C. P. van Raders

De President
J. J. Groen
Ter verdantie
J. P. van Raders
procurator

[Faint, mostly illegible handwritten text in cursive script, covering the majority of the page. The ink is light and the paper shows signs of age and staining.]

[Signature]
[Name]
[Address]

247

[Faint, mostly illegible handwritten text in cursive script, covering the majority of the page. The ink is light and the paper shows signs of age and staining.]

4 Mei 1844

208

Proquettia

On this day the fourth
of May One thousand
Eight Hundred & forty
four

Appeared before us
William Packwood Agent
Jan Ernst Rink van Raders
Members of the Honble Benches
of Judicature of the Colony of
Surinam & Saba.

At the requisition of
His Excellency the Lieutenant
Governor exercising the func-
tions of King's attorney.

The negro man Louder
Slave belonging to Miss Mary
Wildfield Sailor on board the
Dutch Schooner "Sisters" Commanded

by Richard Mumpden

That months ago - even before the Christmas Holy-days the ~~Land~~ woman Rosa line belonging to John Martins Esq. proprietor of the Estate Schotenack proposed to deponent & complained to take her & her six children to the neighbouring Island St. Christopher.

That he however did not consent untill last Saturday the 27 April when he told his wife Philis belonging to Mr. J. G. Keylizer of the Estate fair-play when she told him deponent that he could not quit her and therefore insisted to

289
go with them -

That the night before last Thursday - deponent went on board at about ten o'clock with another belonging to the Schooner when he in the night took the boat which was alongside and went to the part of the Bay called Low-foat where the parties were to collect namely Rosaline and her six children

Philis - Friday belonging to R. H. Moore of the Estate Golden Rock, Nelson belonging to Mrs. A. Lewis of the Estate Cherrytree & that having got them in the boat deponent crossed the Bay and succeeded to the Small Bay to the southward of the Island called Cape Bay.

Mr. That Deponent then
found that he would not be
able to succeed as he would not
reach in time - especially as the
 Schooner ~~had~~ been got under
way & had passed them -

Depoant farther declares
that he was to have got f^{or}ms
Rosaline the sum of twelve
Dollars when he had landed her
Lane at Skitts -

Thurboone and passed
in the presence of His Excellency

and us Commisaries under
signing this together with deponent
day & date as above.

Die Commission
W. B. Meyer
Lehr. Grupp. f. ungen. u. a.
Com.
Christian Kaders

Propositio

243
1853 1844

Vormis
In naam des Konings

Inzake van
Het Publiek Mini-
sterie Eerher & C.

ten eere

op inde zegen

De neger Slaaf Londen
toekomende de familie
Abraham Wind-
field.

Gedetineerden
Beklaagde ter an-
dere Lyde.

De Regtbank der Kolo-
nie St. Eustatius & Saba

Gezien de door af
vanwege de Gezaghhebber als
maarnemende het Regt der
Hooge overheid, genomen
deposition.

De Hoofd Eerher

Conclusie gedaan ter deze

Gehoord de gedicteerde
en Beklaagde in confronta-
tie met Rosaline dynde mede
beklaagde

Gelet dat deze zaak
is als volgt

Dat de Beklaagde
en Gedicteerde London reeds
voor eenige maanden in wel
naar desgelijks Getuigenis Sedert
gepaard en jaar het voorn
men had opgevat om eenige
negers meer bepaaldelyk echter
Rosaline en hare kinderen
en Phillis van het Oiland weg
te nemen - dat hy echter dynde
plan niet ter uitvoer heeft ge-
bragt toen ter tyd en onlangs mede
met den neger Friday er over
sprak, wanneer Rosaline
hun ontmoette en hare oeverte
van bevoening herinnerde

Dat

Dat hy dan bepaald
hun doe in het werk te stellen
op donderdag avond den 2den
dezen maand mei en afgesproken
hadden om aan het westerly ke-
geculde der Baai genaamd
Lorfort te verzamelen van
meer hy in de Boot Goede
konden om hun afte halen

Dat hy alvorens het
veel later was gemoeien de vrouw
Phillis had ontmoet met welke
hy eenige woorden wisselde en
naer hand meldde van zijn voor-
nemen en haar bereede om
mede te gaan.

Dat hy vervolgens
met een ander naar boord
van de Schoener Lusters was
gegaan, varinde hy Ged. et
meerdere Beklaagde op
dien bodem, en in den nacht
de boot had losgemaakt,

en zich vervoegt naar hunnen
die vons van waar zy geïnteres-
seerd is in de Boot der Haren
kruisden en reeds een eind op weg
waren gevoerd wanneer zy de
Schoener hadden ontdekt hun
navigerende. Waaronder zy terugge-
keerd hadden, varende de Gede-
tineerde en Beklaagde van
mening de Boot aan de ge-
meene Landing plaats te
brengen.

Overvragende met be-
trekking van het verrigte door
de Beklaagde en Gede-
tineerde niets ingebragt kan worden
ter leening der Straf en dat
hy als Hoofdaanlegger moet
worden gecondemnerd, blyvende
het ten deelyke en hebbende
de Beklaagde en Gede-
tineerde het ook bekend dat
Slechts de Maaff daalder hem

ge-

geoffereerd, uitlokkend tot het be-
gaan der geagraceerde feit dewyl
hy geensins van voornemen
Scheen te zijn geneest van te
S. H. H. te hebben gebleven.

Overvragende dat de
Beklaagde en Gede-
tineerde met
Slechts een artikel der Wet op
het weg loopen van Slaven heeft
overtreden by als Hoofdaanlegger
te pansen, maar dat hy zies
verder overgegrepen heeft door het
Complot een middel aan de hand
te geven om mede te ontolust te
verders het in hem geplaatst ver-
trouwen als machter aan boord
der Schoener Lutterd te hebben
verbloken.

Gezien de Wet van
14 December 1839 boven beva-
en voornamelyk artikel 4 en
5 van dezelven.

Regt doende, Con-
=

243
dummet by arrest als zynde by
confessie dat de Beklaagde en
Gedetineerde. Londen Slaaf
behoorende der familie Wind
field worde gebragt alwaar
Straffen wyden mevrouw ter ius
voer gebragt en aldaar Hon
derstaten Slagen te ontvangen
met tamarinde voeden, voorts
condemneerd hem tot orany
arbeid voor den tyd van drie
jaren overeenkomstig de wets
bepaling.

Condanneert de
Eigenaar van den Beklaag
de en Gedetineerde in de
kosten van den procefs.

Aldus gedaan in
getuigen by de Stichtbank der
kolonie Sintatus & Saba
Presens de Welvoelgesteunde
Heere, J. G. Groebe President
W. P. Hooge. Mr. W. Cingur

246
A. Salomons J. G. R.
van Raders Loois. den 11de
Mey in gepromoveerd den 16
den - het vierde jaar L. M.
Regering.

De President

J. J. Groebe

Ter voldoentie van
de Stichtbank
De procl. Griffier
J. H. van Raders.

200

Received of J. B. B.
the sum of \$100.00
for the purchase of
the land of J. B. B.

J. B. B.

Witness my hand and seal
this 10th day of June
1860.

J. B. B.

Notary Public for the State of
New York.

Given under my hand and seal
this 10th day of June
1860.

14
- Alfred & Samuel Higgins

1844 juli 3

1 stück

3 July 1844

266

On this third day of
July of the year eighteen
hundred and forty four

appeared before me
Sanctus Pinkham Masters
provisional Recorder of the Bonds
of the Colony of
New South Wales

at the request of
His Excellency the Lieutenant
Governor of the Colony charged
with the functions of King's Attorney
General

The said Mr. Masters
declared that he has been
in the Colony of New South Wales
for many years.

Who declared at the request
of His Excellency the Lieutenant
Governor that he has been
in the Colony of New South Wales
for many years.

with Mr Laurens left news
to fish when the sea and wind were
so high as not to be able to return
to their home.

That they this encountered
to reach some place to the windward
side of St Kitts and finally to cross
the channel but succeeding in
neither were driven round the back
to the northward of this island
where their boat upset when they
each with either anchor or mast,
swam to the shore - which the
appreciated reached - and note
Seeing their fellow sufferer they
must believe him drowned -

That this morning they
searched & found a path which
led to the estate of Mr John
Hill - who directed them to

the tower

I have before the appreciates
declare to be the truth & nothing
but the truth - day for day as above

This is { the mark of
Alfred Huggins

This, { is the mark of
Samuel Huggins

who declare that they
cannot write -

In testimony of which this is
Signed by

The Ex Governor
Wm. H. P. P.

The proof recorded

J. B. R. R. R. R. R.

[illegible]

x Felice, Anthony & Abram

1844 okt 26/28

4 stukken

Prostitution
25 Oct 1044

On this day Friday the
Twenty fifth of October in the
Year One thousand Eight
hundred and forty four.

Appeared before us *Ma Will Wood*
Exhibitor *Judge and Sergeant* *Heidiger Moore*
Regtbank de *Commissioners* of the Honble Bench
Notarie of Judicature of the colony *Procurator*
Exatatus and *Saba* -
des 26 October
1044

On the requisition of His Excellency
the *Govr* Governor, exercising the functions
of *Chief* *Griff* *Attorney* -

The *Seaman* *Abraham* belong-
ing to the Estate *Long and East* -
The *Delays*.

That on the night before the last
Police and Anthony brought from
town a little rum and gave him some
to drink, and propose to him to go
to *the hills*, to which he agreed, and
they made the same night from some
lumber of their *master's* *building* house
a raft and being attacked on their
way by a shark they made up their
minds

wind to return, and not being able
to fetch land, the current being against
them, Pelice left the craft first, after-
wards Anthony and he the Dependant
was picked up by a boat.

Thus done day and date as before
signed by the Commissaries aforesaid
ed.

This is of the negro-

-mads. - Abraham

[Signature]

R. H. Moon

[Faint, mostly illegible handwritten text in the left margin, appearing to be bleed-through from the reverse side of the page.]

~~Pro Statia~~

1844

On this day the twenty fifth
of October in the Year One
thousand Eight hundred
and forty four.

Appeared before us Melville Wood
Judge and Esquire, Heyliger Nova
Exhibitor, Commisaries of the Honble Bench
Regthank der Kolonie of the Honble Bench
of Judicature of the Colony the
Statut and Tabu.

den 26^{ten} October
1844.

M. W. Wood
Judge

On the requisition of His
Excellency the L^{te} Governor, exercis-
ing the function of King's Attorney
The negroman Nathony belonging
to the Estate Long and Rust.
Who declares:

That on the night before last he
left town in company with Police
and Strang, taking with them some
rum, which they drank on the Estate
after having eaten supper, and the rum
got in their head, and laying down
proposal was made to go to St. Kitts
but does not know who did so.
The time was however not fixed to go
but they went the following night on

craft framed by ~~them~~ three. - perceiving a
boat pursuing ~~them~~, and thinking on all
the kindness of ^{his} master towards him
and all of ~~them~~ he persuaded the others to
return, they hailed the boat, but were not
heard, whereupon the current carried them
down and were picked up by a boat. -
Police had waited for them before.

Thus done day and date as above
signed by the Commissioners aforesaid.

This is ~~the~~ ^{sworn}
of the negro man Anthony

M. Gayer

R. H. Moore

[Faint, mostly illegible handwritten text in the bottom left corner, possibly a continuation of the narrative or a separate note.]

25 October 1844

269

On this day the twenty fifth
of October in the year one
thousand Eight hundred and
forty four

Appeared before us Malville Wood
Judge and Esquire the High Court
Commissioners of the Double Bench
of Judicature of the Colony of St. Kitts
Colonist St. Kitts - two and later.

26 October 1844

On the requisition of His Ex-
cellency the Honourable Governor Exercising
the functions of King's Attorney.

The above named Felices

belonging to the Estate of the late and

Who declares:

That the night before last he and
Abram besides Anthony were sitting
together at the Estate, drinking the
little Rum they brought from town,
when Abram proposes to them to go to
St Kitts to which they agreed. - That
he the Dependant took the door of
his house and the others got some
other materials together to make
a

On the 1st of the month of May
a craft, on which they quitted Mitchell's Mill
after being some time drifting about, having
proposed to return and they all agreed
to that. The current being somewhat
too strong to fetch land again, they signed
the craft, and the Deponent took
his own door he carried with him,
and did his best till he reached shore

This done day and date as above
signed by the Deponent in presence of
this is the craft
of the negro man Peter

W. H. Frazier

A. H. Moore

On the 1st of the month of May
a craft, on which they quitted Mitchell's Mill
after being some time drifting about, having
proposed to return and they all agreed
to that. The current being somewhat
too strong to fetch land again, they signed
the craft, and the Deponent took
his own door he carried with him,
and did his best till he reached shore
This done day and date as above
signed by the Deponent in presence of
this is the craft
of the negro man Peter

Producties.

26 oct 44.

268

Verre!

In naam des Konings
In zake van het Publiek
Ministerie Eischer R.O. ter

De tegen Slaven Fellice,
Anthony en Abram aan
Isiah Still plan
ter en Ingezelen deser kolonie

Beklaagden en gedetineerden
ter andere zijde

De Regtbank der kolonie St Eusta
tius en Saba.

Gezien de door den Geraghebber waar
nemende het recht der Hooge overheid
voor formisfaisfen genomen despositen
Gehoord den Eisch en de Conclusie
door den Eischer Ratione Officie gedaan en

Gehoord de beklagden en gedetineerden
Overwegende, dat uit de overgelegde
despositen het voldoende is blykende dat
de gedetineerde Slaven Fellice, Anthony

en.

en.

Entham in den nacht tusſchen den
 11^{en} en 12^{en} d' maand Octob^r op een door hen
 tot dat einde vervaardigd vlot hebben ver-
 ſaten met het kennelyk vogmerke om door
 ontvlugting zich van hunnen wettigen
 Meester te onttrekken

Gezien Art^{ikel} 4 en 7 der wet van 19^{en}
 December 1839. houdende ſtraf bepalingen
 tegen de ontvlugting van Slaven uit deze
 Colonie

Regtdoernde

Condennneert de Slaven Fel.
 lice, Anthony en Abram,
 aankomende Josiah Still,
 planter en ingezeten dezer
 Colonie om te worden gebracht
 ter plaatſe alwaar binnen
 deren Colonie criminele ſtraf
 geſtypt ten uitvoer worden
 gelijg ten einde aldaar te
 ontfangen elke hunner vyf
 ſig ſlagen met tamarinde
 roeden, en voorts tot dwang
 arbeid voor den tyd van een
 (jaar.)

jaar op het Eigendom hun's
 Meester met verdere Condem-
 natione van den Eigenaar
 in de koſten ten deze gevallen

Alus gedaan en gewezen te S.
 Eustatius den 26^{en} October 1844. by de Meeren
 J. G. Groebe President, W. P. Stodje, Ab.
 W. Cruger, & R. St. Moore Leden van en
 Ab^{te} Salomons Regterplaatſverwanger by
 de Regtbank der Colonie S. Eustatius
 en Saba, en geresumeerd en gepronon-
 cieerd den 28^{en} daaraanvolgende

De President

J. G. Groebe

Ter Ordonnantie van denzel-
 ven.

W. Cruger.
 Jang^e Griffier.

Le Directeur
M. de la Roche

To Mr. [illegible] [illegible]

x Sarah (van J. Hill)
handstichting?

W 45 juni 6.

4 stukken.

~~Pro Justitia~~

6 July 1841

276

On this day Friday the
Sixth of June in the Year
One thousand eight hundred
forty five:

Exhibitor
Reytbank de
Colonie St. Eust.
statutes on Saba.
den 8^{en} July 1841

Appeared before us Malville Wood
Cruiger and Raaphaelt Keyliger Moore
Commissionaries of the Honorable the Bench
of Judicature of the Colony St. Eustatius and
Saba on the Requisition of His Excellency
the Lieutenant Governor exercising the
functions of King's Attorney:

W. C. Cruiger
Jung Goff

Charles Mardenborough, who de-
posed the following:-

That on Wednesday night the 5th inst.
between the hours of 2 and 3, he was laying
down in his house when his daughter ^{who} got up
to give suck to her child, called him and said
Papa I see through the crevices that Brother's
house is on fire, - that deponent then got
up and finding his daughter's assertion to be
true, proceeded to endeavour to save what
he could from within the house, but as he
could not succeed in this, he ran up to M^r
C. Mussen's Estate and there requested
some assistance, - that many of the people
from that Estate came down accompanied
by M^r N. Mussen, for the purpose if
possible to quell the flames, but the house
by this time was in such blaze that the
idea of overcoming the fire was aban-
doned and they only strove to prevent it
going over to a house not far from
the burning one. - The deponent
further states that he saw no one when
the fire was first discovered, - but at

(the)

the same time he feels ~~bound~~ himself bound
to say that the woman Sarah belonging
to Mr. Josiah Hill, with whom his son
Immanuel, the owner of the house that
has been burnt down, had been keeping as
his wife for some time past, had in fits
of jealousy (now that his son no longer
keeps with her) threatened on several
occasions to burn down the house
above alluded to; - that it is now about
a fortnight ago that she made the last
threat of the kind. - The deponent called
upon Richard Daws as an evidence, who
with many other persons, had heard the
woman make the above threat, -

Thus done day and date as above,
signed by the Commissioners aforesaid.

R. H. Moun

W. H. Fuger.

This is made by
Charles Mardenborough.
who declares not to understand
writing.

Pro Quotidian

6 June 1845

270

On this day Friday the
year of June in the year
One thousand eight hundred
forty five.

Exhibited before us Malville Wood
Clerk of the Peace and Registrar of the Court,
Prothonotary of the Honorable the Bench
of the Colony of St. Christopher &
Nevis, on the requisition of His Excellency
the Governor exercising the functions of
the 1st of June 1845.

Mr. Rogers. The slave Oscar, the Property of Mr.
John Rogers, who deposes:

That on Wednesday last about eleven
o'clock in the evening he was on the Estate
of Mr. Josiah Bell with one of whose slave
women he lives, when the boy Anthony
also belonging to Mr. Bell, called upon
Sarah out of the house and had some
talk with her, the nature of which he
deponent declares not to know; after
which they came back to one of the rooms
and he went to his and saw nothing more
of her, the said Sarah. - He further de
clares that when he heard the call of
fire he arose and went at once to his
own Estate supposing that the fire was
there. -

Thus done day and date as above, signed
by the deponent aforesaid.

R. H. Moore

This is made by
the slave Oscar
who declares not understanding
how to write. -

[Faint, mostly illegible handwritten text in cursive script, spanning the left page. The text appears to be a letter or a series of notes, with some words and phrases being more legible than others. The ink is faded and the paper shows signs of age and staining.]

Pro Justitia

6 June 1845

280

On this day / Friday the
Sixth of June in this year
One thousand eight hundred
forty five.

Exhibitorum

Regthand der

Kolonie St.

Eustatus on

Saba. den 4^{ten}

June 1845

W. J. J. J.

page 5th

Appeared before us Malville Wood
Cruiger and Raapraast Heyliger Moore,
Commissionaries of the Honble the Bench of
Judicature of the Colony S^t Eustatus and
Saba, - on the Application of His Exce-
llency the Governor exercising the functions
of Kings Attorney.

The Slave man Anthony the property
of M^r Josiah Hill, who declares:

That on Wednesday night about Nine
O'clock after eating supper in company
with Sarah, Malvina and Oscar, he went
in the kitchen in the Estate yard to sleep; -
that some length of time after sleeping,
he was awoken by the loud barking of the
dogs and that he came out of the kitchen,
whereupon he heard the blowing of horns
and soon discovered that there was fire
in the neighbourhood, - that he then called
upon his fellow servant Fellice and the
man Oscar belonging to M^r Ch^r Mussenden
and the three proceeded from the Estate
to the place where the fire was.

Thus done, day and date as above,
signed by the Commissioners aforementioned.

R. A. Moon
W. J. J. J. This is made
by the Slave Anthony, who declares
not to understand writing

On this day being the
21st of June in the year
1781 at 10 o'clock in the
forenoon

Apparatus before us the last the
Chapel and the Chapel of St. Andrew
Cathedral. The Chapel of St. Andrew
is situated in the City of London
at the end of the Strand, and is
the property of the Corporation of
London. The Chapel of St. Andrew
is a very fine building, and is
the property of the Corporation of
London.

The Chapel of St. Andrew is a
very fine building, and is the
property of the Corporation of
London. The Chapel of St. Andrew
is a very fine building, and is the
property of the Corporation of
London.

The Chapel of St. Andrew is a
very fine building, and is the
property of the Corporation of
London.

The Chapel of St. Andrew is a
very fine building, and is the
property of the Corporation of
London.

On this day being the
21st of June in the year
1781 at 10 o'clock in the
forenoon

Apparatus before us the last the
Chapel and the Chapel of St. Andrew
Cathedral. The Chapel of St. Andrew
is situated in the City of London
at the end of the Strand, and is
the property of the Corporation of
London. The Chapel of St. Andrew
is a very fine building, and is
the property of the Corporation of
London.

The Chapel of St. Andrew is a
very fine building, and is the
property of the Corporation of
London.

The Chapel of St. Andrew is a
very fine building, and is the
property of the Corporation of
London. The Chapel of St. Andrew
is a very fine building, and is the
property of the Corporation of
London.

The Chapel of St. Andrew is a
very fine building, and is the
property of the Corporation of
London.

Pro Justitia

6 June 1845

282

On this day Friday the sixth
of June in the year one thousand
eight hundred and forty five

Appeared before us Malville Wood
Carter and Raapraet Heyliges Moore,
Commissaries of the Honorable the French
Regthbank der of Sarcature of the Colony of East Indies
Kolonie St. La. Anna, on the Requestion of His Excel
- lencies in Sala. lency the S. Governor exercising the func-
den of Jan 1845 tions of Kings Attorney: -

Mr. Prager. The Slave Malvina, the Property
of Mr. Jonas Kill, who declares

That on Wednesday last about half
after nine in the evening she left her mas-
ter's house and retired to her own room,
which is separated by a partition from
another occupied by a fellow-servant
of hers called Sarah; - That when she
came to the room she found Sarah and
her child both sound asleep; - That after
preparing her Supper she woke up Sarah
and invited her to partake of some of her
repast; - That when they finished both
Sarah and herself went to their rooms to
sleep, and the deponent saw nothing
more of Sarah until the alarm of fire
was given when both of them came out of
their separate rooms (aroused by the cry
of fire) to see where the fire was: -

Thus done day and date as above,
Signed by the Commissaries: -

R. J. Moore

Mr. Prager

This is made by the
Slave Malvina who declares
not to understand writing

To the Justices

On this day Friday the
State of June in the Year
one thousand eight hundred
forty five.

Appeared before us Malville Wood
Tager and Raapack Heyliger Moore
Commissionaries of the Honble the Bench of
Indicature of the Colony of St. Eustatius
and Saba, on the Requisition of His
Excellency the Lt Governor exercising the
functions of King's Attorney
Saba. —

The Slave woman Sarah, the pro-
perty of Mr. Josiah Bell who declares
that on Wednesday evening when
she had finished washing, she went to
her room and fell asleep immediately
after, that when the woman Matrina,
also belonging to Mr. Bell, woke her to
take some supper, she had some little
talk with the boy Anthony, — after ta-
king the supper she retired to her room
and did not leave it again until she was
aroused by the cries of fire — that she then
came out with Matrina, and a little
time after they again went back to
their rooms.

This done day and date as above, signed
by the Commissioners aforesaid.

R. H. Moore This is made by the
Mr. Tager Slave woman Sarah, who declares that
to understand writing. —

Wm. L. G. & Co.

[Faint, illegible handwriting]

to be a great deal of
the same kind of
the same kind of
the same kind of

163. 165, 168. 172

Spott, Beady, Henry & Christian

X ~~Wrightson~~ (?)

1845 October 28

8th St. Ken.

No Justice

29D

On this day the Sixteenth
of October in the Year
One Thousand eight
hundred forty five:-

Appeared before us William Pack-
wood Hodge and Abraham Salomons,
Commissionaries of the honorable Bench
of Judicature of the Colony St. Eustatius
& Saba, at the requisition of His
Excellency the Dutch Governor exercis-
ing the function of King's Attorney:-

Thomas Spott and Inhabitants
of the British Colony St. Christopher.

And deposed that some time ago,
about two months, Christian came to
him and asked if he would undertake
to bring his family from Staten, that
if he would do so he would give him
one hundred and ten dollars, which
he knew that his mother had about
her, to which he replied he had
no boat, but he afterwards engaged
Bealy and Tatem with himself to take
Christian to Staten. - that they accordingly
did.

tailed, and when they got near the land
having being directed by Christen when
to put in, he Christen jumped over
board to swim on shore, but presently
afterward, however hearing crying out
for help, they were obliged to put to the
boat for saving him from drowning and
carry him back to St Kitts. That Christen
again came to him about 10 o'clock
at Saturday night (the 2^d instant)
saying that himself and Beathan being
ready to go with them, he must go with
them, namely in Bealy's boat with Patern
to Staten. That they sailed that night
but when they got at the back of the
Island, at Whitewall, Henry and Christen
desired them to return it being too near
the morning, that they again started from
White Flag bay St Kitts the next day
Sunday evening about 6 o'clock
and the boat was piloted in the out
bay called Great Bay by at the
back of the Island by Henry, when
they landed both him and his brother,
that they were desired to keep the
boat off until they returned which they
did about three hours after. That
Henry

299
Henry saw out shore at the boat
to direct them to carry the boat higher
up into the Bay, that they might take
the people off, that in the act of doing
so when Henry was coming, a heavy
sea struck the boat and threw her
on a riff where she grounded. That
they four jumped out and took out
half of the ^{boat} ~~thrust~~ in order to get
her off, but their efforts proving useless,
they abandoned her, he Depowent and
Bealy bringing the sails on shore
which they hid in a piece of canvas
at the plantation Henry Tree. That
Henry then took them (the party)
to said estate where he gave them
something to drink and the same
night took them all to the grape
tree behind the mountain. That
they remained there all Monday and
in the evening Henry, Christen and
Robert brought them some bread
and fish to eat, after which they
went in the Mountain where he
remained concealed. That Henry and
himself came down last evening
to

get some information about Christian,
and was caught by the hunters and brought

The Deponent declares farther that he
and the other boatmen received for the
first trip five dollars, that for this second
attempt Christian was to give him,
as aforesaid, one hundred and ten
dollars, what his brother Henry was
to pay them, he did not know.

And being asked whether he has been
here before on a similar excursion
acknowledged that he had about four
years ago, at which time he took away
his wife.

Thus deposed and signed in pre-
sence of the four witnesses aforesaid,
day and date as above.

mark
Shait of Thomas Sprad
who declares he cannot
write.

W. Hodge

Salomons

Signed & sworn of me
the undersigned notary
for the British Colony
of St. Christopher
W. Hodge
Notary

De Institutio

296

On this day the sixteenth
of October in the Year One
Thousand eight hundred
forty five

Eschabituson
Reginald der
Kolonie St.
Eustatius & Sala-
der 6. November
1845.

Appeared before William Pack
Wood Hodge and Abraham Salomons, Com-
missionaries of the Honorable Bench of Judica-
ture of the Colony of St. Christopher & Nevis,
at the request of His Excellency the Lieut. Gover-
nor exercising the functions of King's Attorney.

Thomas Spratt, an inhabitant of the
British Colony of St. Christopher

And deposes that some time ago, about
two months, Christian came to him and asked
if he would undertake to bring his family from
Stacia; that if he would do so he would give
him One hundred and ten dollars, which he
knew that his mother had about her to
which he replied he had no boat, but he
afterwards engaged Bealy and Tatem
with himself to take Christian to Stacia.
That they accordingly sailed, and when they
got near the land, having been directed by
Christian where to put in, he Christian jump-
ed over board to swim ashore, but presently
afterwards however hearing crying out for
help, they were obliged to put to the boat,
for saving him from drowning and carry
him back to St. Kitts. That Christian
again came to him about 10 O'clock at
Saturday night (the 15th instant) saying
that himself and brother being ready to go
with them, he must go with them, namely
in Bealy's boat with Tatem to Stacia.
That they sailed that night but when they
got at the back of the Island, at Whetwaal,

Henry

Henry and Christian desired them to return
it being too near the morning, that they again
started from White-flag bay, Skitts the
next day Sunday driving about 6 o'clock
and the boat was piloted in the out bay called
Great Bay at the back of this Island by
Henry, when they landed both him and
his brother - that they were desired to keep
the boat off until they returned which they
did about three hours after - that Henry
swam out at the boat to direct them to
carry the boat higher up into the Bay, that
they might take the people off, that in the
act of doing so when Henry was rowing,
a heavy sea struck the boat and threw
her on a reef where she grounded. - That
they four jumped out and took out half
of the boat's ballast in order to get her off
but their efforts proving useless, they aban-
doned her, he Deponent and Prealy bring-
ing the sails on shore which they hid in
a piece of cane at the plantation Cherry
Tree - That Henry then took them (the
party) to said Estate where he gave them
something to drink and the same night took
them all to the grape tree behind the moun-
tain. That they remained there all Mon-
day and in the evening Henry, Christian,
and Robert brought them some bread and
fish to eat, after which they went on the
Mountain where he remained concealed.
That Henry and himself came down last
evening to get some information about Chris-
tian and was caught by the hunters and
brought in.

The Deponent declares further that he

and

297
and the other boat men received for the first
trip Five dollars, that for this second at-
tempt, Christian was to give him as aforesaid
One hundred and ten dollars, - what his brother
Henry was to pay them, he did not know -

And being asked whether he has been
here before on a similar excursion, ack-
nowledged that he had about five years ago,
at which time he took away his wife -

Thus deposed and signed in presence
of the Commissioners aforesaid, day
and date as above -

mark
This is the mark of Thomas Sprout
who declares he cannot write

W. A. Sprout
H. Solomonson

In presence of me.

W. H. Hager
Clerk Record.

On this day the first of November in
the Year One thousand eight hundred forty
five, the Prisoner being asked in presence of
the aforesaid Commissioners, his name,
age, birth place, occupation and religion,
as also if he has any thing to add to the
above deposition, says: his name is Tho-
mas Sprout - aged about 40 years - born
in Skitts - occupation Mason - and

Protestant

Protestant of religion.

He declares he has nothing to add to the above deposition, but being asked the name of the woman with whom he cohabited here, and whom he calls his wife having taken her away from this Island says that her name was Betty Jackson a slave on the Plantation Concordia then the property of the late Doctor Seuren.

This is the mark of Thomas Sprout who declares he cannot write

W. Sprout

A. Salomons

In presence of me

W. Sprout
A. Salomons

Page 1045

14 Oct 1845

294

On this day the fourteenth of October in the Year One Thousand Eight hundred forty five.

Exhibitum

Regbank des

Holande St.

Exhibitum

des 6^{es} Novembre 1845.

Mr. Sprout

Mr. Salomons

Appeared before us William Pack-wood Hodge and Abraham Salomons Commissaries of the honorable Bench of Judicature of the Colony of St. Kitts, on the requisition of His Excellency the Lieut. Governor exercising the functions of King's Attorney.

The mulatto man Christian, belonging to the estate and succession of J. G. Meyer Esq. deceased.

And deposes that his brother Henry and himself having spoken with Bealy, Sprout and James in St. Kitts, that they would take them to St. John for the purpose of bringing away certain of their relations, they at first refused to make the engagement unless they should be paid fifty dollars for each person they assist to liberate, - this sum being refused they lowered it to thirty dollars, and having been told that they had not as much money they agreed to receive whatever they might be able to give them. That they sailed from St. Kitts on Saturday evening (the 4th Inst.) and by the time they reached White Hall at the back of this Island it being too near the morning they put back to White-flag bay, St. Kitts, that they started again from thence at six o'clock the next evening and put in here at the little out bay called Great Bay about 10 o'clock the same night. That

himself

Commissaries. day and date as above.

Himself and his Brother landed there and proceeded to the plantation Cherry tree having desired the boat to wait for them until their return. - That it was his intention to take with him his wife Dolly and he had heard his brother say that if he could get his wife Molly away likewise he would be satisfied. For they had understood that Mr. John Debeer was about to return to Slateda and they apprehended that these women especially might be ill used if he gave the information of their intentions. He then returned alone to the boat when he found his brother, the boat having already grounded on a reef, the boatmen endeavouring to get her off, but he being very much alarmed quitted the place and ran into Mr. Moore's pasture just above the place, from thence he went into the Mountain and joined the rest where they were concealed. - That he quitted them on Sunday night and went down to Cherry tree being induced by hunger to do so. That last night he was perceived by one of the hunters (James Coniglet) who laid hold of him and brought him in. -

Declare that neither of the persons they intended taking away went down either to the Cliff or the beach where the boat lay at the time he returned, as they had not reached that place then. - That himself and brother paid the boatmen Five Dollars for the first trip on Saturday night. -

Thus deposed and signed by the Deponent in presence of aforesaid

Commissaries

In Testimony

14 Oct 1845

202

On this day the fourteenth
of October in the Year One
thousand Eight hundred
forty five.

Exhibiturum
Regtbank der ho-
lorie St. Eustatius
en Saba.
den 24^{en} January 1846.
W. J. J. J.

appeared before us William Pack-
wood Hodge and Abraham Salomons, former
aries of the honorable Bench of Judicature
of the colony St. Eustatius & Saba, on the
requisition of His Excellency the Lieut.
Governor exercising the functions of
King's Attorney.

The mulatto man Christian belonging
to the estate and succession of J. J. Hodge
Esq. deceased.

And deposed that his brother King
and himself having spoken with Bealy,
Spratt and Eaton in St. Kitts, that they
would take them to St. Kitts for the purpose
of bringing away certain of their relations,
they at first refused to make the engage-
ment unless they should be paid fifty
Dollars for each person they assist to
liberate, this sum being refused they

Concluded

lowered it to thirty Dollars, and having been told that they had not as much money they agreed to receive whatever they might be able to give them. - That they sailed from St. Kitts on Saturday evening (the 4th inst) and by the time they reached White Wall at the back of this Island it being ~~the~~ ^{the} morning they put back to White flag bay St. Kitts. - That they started again from there at six o'clock the next evening and put in here at the little out bay called Great Bay about 10 o'clock the same night. - That himself and his brother landed there and proceeded to the plantation Cherry Tree having desired the boat to wait for them until they return. - That it was his intention to take with him his wife Dolly and he had heard his brother said that if he could get his wife Molly away likewise he would be satisfied. They had understood that Mr. John de Lee was about to return to St. Kitts and they apprehended that these women ~~especially~~ might be ill used if he gave the information of their intentions. - He then returned aboard to the boat when he found his brother,

the

the boat having already grounded on a reef the boatmen endeavoring to get her off, he being very much alarmed quitted the place and ran into Mr. Moon's pasture just above the place, from thence he went into the Mountain and joined the rest where they were concealed. - That he quitted them on Sunday night and went down to Cherry Tree, being induced by hunger to do so. - That last night he was perceived by one of the hunters (James Bartlett) who ~~had~~ ^{got} hold of him, and brought him in. Declares that neither the persons they intended taking away went down either to the cleft or the bench where the boat lay at the time ~~that~~ he returned, as they had not reached that place then. - That himself and brother paid the boatmen four Dollars for the first trip on Saturday night. -

Thus deposed and signed by the Deponent in presence of aforesaid Commissioners - day and date as above. -

In presence of me
J. Ordovante
Commissioner
Wm. C. H. Dwyer
Jury: Griffiths

This is the ~~of~~ of Christian
who declares he cannot write
Wm. C. H. Dwyer
J. Salomons

Pro Exatation

On this day the tenth of ²⁹⁰
October in the Year One
thousand eight hundred
forty ~~five~~ five -

Appeared before us William Packwood
Hodge and Abn Salomons, commissaries,
of the honorable Bench of Judicature
of the colony St. Eustatius & Saba
on the requisition of His Excellency
the Lintt Governor, excusing the presence
of Kings Attorney -

Joseph Salem an Inhabitant of
the British colony St. Christopher -

and declared that on Saturday
night himself, Spratt, Bealy, and
Henry and Christian started in a
boat from Half way tree St. Kitts
to proceed to St. Eustatius with the
intention to take from thence certain
slaves relations to Henry and Christian
to the number of six or seven - that
on nearing White wall's cliff, it being
rather late in the morning, it was
advised

advised to turn back, which they did
and returned to White flag Bay St. Kitts,
for which first trip he has already
received One Dollar and four bottles.
- being informed however that the son
of the Governor would return to St. Kitts
on Monday, and that he might give
some intelligence of their intention,
they resolved to make a second attempt
on the following night, which they
did, - the two men Henry and Christian
directing that they should put in at
the back part of the Island called
great Bay. - then there they landed
Henry and Christian who desired that
they should wait for them until they
returned, - in about a couple of hours
they did so, accompanied by four or five
others who were seen on the cliff above.
- the boat men were then desired to take
the boat further up, in order to embark
the party; - in doing so she grounded
on a reef, where she struck. - we all
jumped over board, he the Dependent
swam on shore, up to assist the
other

291
other two to get off the boat. he then saw
the people standing on the cliff going
away. - He the Dependent was then
brought by the two men to a place of
concealment, where he remained till the
morning, occasionally changing the place
to avoid detection by the hunters, whom
they saw at one time. - they gave him a
small proportion of food, which not
being sufficient for his sustenance
he was advised to go and pick fruit in
directed to a cavern belonging to Mr.
Crocker where he ate a few coconuts
and drank a little water from the
hollow of a tree and being nearly
famished he was determined to show
himself to Mr. Francis Mother with
desire that he may conceal him or
direct him what to do. - but while
engaged this morning picking plantain
in the cavern, having separated himself
from the others since Thursday evening
he was perceived by one of the hunters
a short black man, and directed after
the other hunters to the number of
five

five or six came up, to whom he said
to himself without any effort to escape
Thus done and signed by the Deputies
in presence of the formalities above
mentioned. Day and date at supra.
Joseph K. K. K.

W. Hodge

Abraham Salomons

In presence of me
De Odonmantu van de Gabel

De fenge Kouten

M. B. Rager

act's Recorder.

Pro Justitia

On this day the tenth of
October in the Year One
thousand eight hundred
forty five.

Exhibitors
Regbank der
Colonie S. C.
statius & Saba
den 6^{de} Januarij 1845
M. B. Rager
feng Kouten
Appeared before us William Pack
Wood Hodge and Abraham Salomons
Commissioners of the Honorable Bench of
Judicature of the Colony of St. Christopher and
Nevis on the Requisition of His Excellency
the Gov. Governor, exercising the functions
of King's Attorney:-

Joseph Katern, an Inhabitant of
the British Colony of St. Christopher.

And declared that on Saturday night
himself, Spratt, Bealy, Henry and Christian
started in a boat from Halfway-tree St. Kitts
to proceed to St. Christopher with the intention
to take from thence certain Slaves relations
to Henry and Christian to the number of
Six or Seven. That on nearing White Wall
Cliff, it being rather late in the morning,
it was advised to turn back, which they did,
and returned to White-flag-bay, St. Kitts,
for which first trip he has already re-
ceived One Dollar and four bits. Being
informed however that the son of the Govern-
or would return to Statia on Monday,
and that he might give some intelligence of
their intention, they resolved to make a
second attempt on the following night, which
they did; the two men Henry and Chris-
tian directing that they should put in at
the back part of the Island called Great
Bay. There they landed Henry and
Christian who desired that they should

wait

wait for them until they return, - in about a couple of hours they did so, accompanied by four or five others who were seen on the cliff above - the boat men were then desired to take the boat further up, in order to embark the party; - in doing so, she grounded on a reef, where she struck. We all jumped over board, - the Deponent swam on shore, refusing to assist the other two to get off the boat. - He then saw the people standing on the cliff going away. - He then the Deponent was then brought by the two men to a place of concealment where he remained till this morning, occasionally changing the place to avoid detection by the hunters, who they saw at one time. - They gave him a small proportion of food, which not being sufficient for his sustenance he was advised to go and pick fruit and directed to a ~~place belonging~~ to a Ravine belonging to Mr. Crooke. Where he ate a few Cocoa plumbs and drank a little water from the hollow of a tree and being nearly famished he was determined to show himself to Mr. Francis Matthew with desire that he may conceal him or direct him what to do - but while engaged this morning picking plumbs in the Ravine, having separated himself from the others since Thursday evening, he was perceived by one of the hunters a short black man, and directly after the other hunters to the number of five or six came up, to whom he surrendered himself without any effort to escape.

Thus done and signed by the Deponent in presence of the Commissioners

above

289
above mentioned - day and date *ut supra* -
Joseph Faten

W. O. Judge

J. Salomons

In presence of me
M. Fayer
J. Salomons

On this day the first of November in the Year One thousand eight hundred forty five, the Prisoner being asked in presence of the aforementioned Commissioners his name, age, birth place, occupation and religion, as also if he has anything to add to the above deposition, says: His name is Joseph Faten, aged 46 years, born in St Kitts - occupation, Carpenter but following the sea latterly and of the Protestant Religion.

Declares also in addition to the above that immediately previous to and during the trip down in the boat he was a good deal affected by liquor, - otherwise he thinks the boat would not have grounded on the Reef through mismanagement. - He further says that he was not advised to go to the Ravine to pick fruit; - while there, he was on his way to town to see Mr. Matthew

Joseph Faten

W. O. Judge J. Salomons

In presence of me
M. Fayer
J. Salomons

No Justice

On this day the Twentyseventh
of October in the Year One
thousand eight hundred forty
five.

Appeared before us William Pack-
wood Hodge and Abraham Salomons
commissioners of the honorable Bench
of Judicature of the colony St. Eustatius
and Saba, on the requisition of His
Excellency the Gov^r Governor exercising
the function of King's Attorney.

Joseph Wiley, born at N. York, about
50 years of age, sailor by occupation and
Owner of the boat N^o 54 - in which they
came aboard.

And deposes that on Saturday evening
(the 4th Instant) Henry Leaper, Christian
and deposed came up to him and proposed
to go to Staten, in order to take away the
family of the two first named, the latter
(Christian) offering 100 dollars for his
mother and family and Henry to pay
whatever he could make up. - ^{that} the
Deponent refused first to the proposal
saying that 100 dollars is no recompense
for

for the risk he would run, being however
overpersuaded he resolved to come down.
they quitted Half way tree at Kitts about
10 o'clock. - that on nearing White wall
fluff, it being rather late in the morning
it was advised to return, which they did
and landed at White flag at Kitts, for
which trip they received 5 dollars, - ^{that} being
informed that the Governor of St. John's
who was then in St. Kitts was to return
on Monday, and fearing that he would
give intimation of their design, they
resolved to make the second attempt
on Sunday the 5th. - Henry and Christian
directed that they should put in on the
back part of this Island called Great Bay.
that there they landed them, who desired that
the boat should wait for them until
they returned with their families. - ^{that} In
about a couple of hours Henry returned
first calling out and then ^{that} ~~sending~~ ^{the}
the boat, when he desired ~~and~~ them to
go ^{higher} up to take in the people. - ^{that} ~~then~~
doing so the boat grounded on a ^{rock} ~~cliff~~
where she stuck & finding that they could
not get her off they jumped out to take
out some ballast, ^{that} they took a part of it out,
but

287
^{being} but not able to succeed to get her clear,
the Deparent and Spratt brought the sails
on shore and by direction of Henry they
~~was~~ were lodged in a cane piece. That
Henry conducted him, Spratt and Patern
to his house on the plantation formerly
Dea, where they found Christian and
after they got something to drink, Henry
and Christian conducted them behind the
Mountain under a grape tree, where they
remained that Sunday night and the
following Monday, when in the evening
Henry and Christian and a boy called Robert
brought them some bread and salt fish to
eat. - ^{that} after that, they were conducted ~~in~~ to
the Mountain, where they remained concealed
in different parts of it, Henry and Christian
leaving them occasionally to in order
to obtain intelligence, - ~~that~~ that during
the whole of the time they have been
out, they got no other nourishment than
the fruit ~~which~~ ^{what} they could gather, with exception
of that Monday evening when Robert
brought them some bread and salt fish.
That on Saturday night (the 25th Inst.)
they roasted some bananas at the same place,
that when they returned to their place of con-
cealment in the Mountain, they were
Surprised

surprised by the hunters, and he was taken
and brought in--

Being asked whether Tatum had said
that he would go to town to speak with
Mr. Mathews, he acknowledged that Tatum
did so, and further that he quitted them
on Thursday night, the 9th Inst.

Thus deposed and signed by the deponent
in presence of the commissioners aforesaid
and, day and date as above.

Christy - mark of Joseph
Baily who claims he cannot write

W. Hodge

A. Salomons

In presence of me

W. Hodge
act. Sec.

Pro Justitia

284
On this day the Twenty
Seventh of October in the
Year One thousand eight
hundred forty five.

Exhibetur
Reptbank des Wood Hodge and Abraham Salomons
Colonie St. Commissaries of the Honorable Bench of
Justitians & Sub Judicature of the Colony St. Eustatius and
den 6^{te} November 1845. Taba, on the requisition of His Excellency
the Lieut. Governor exercising the functions

of King's Attorney.

Joseph Baily, born at Skitts, about
30 years of age, sailor by occupation and
owner of the boat No. 104 (in which they
came down), and of the Protestant Religion.

And deposes that on Saturday eve-
ning (the 4th Instant) Henry Seppier,
Christman and Spott came up to him and
proposed to go to St. Eustatius, in order to take
away the family of the two first named, the
latter (Christman) offering 100 dollars for his
mother and family and Henry to pay what-
ever he could make up. That he the Depo-
nant refused first to the proposal. Saying that
100 dollars is no recompense for the risk he would
run, being however once persuaded, he resolved
to come down, they quitted Half-way tree, Skitts
about 11 O'clock. That on leaving White
Wall Cliff, it being rather late in the morning
it was advised to return, which they did and
landed at White flag Skitts, for which trip
they received 8 dollars. That being informed
that the Governor of St. Eustatius's son, who was
then in Skitts was to return on Monday, and
fearing that he would give intimation of their
designs, they resolved to make the second attempt

on

On Sunday the 3rd. That Henry and Christian directed that they should put in on the back part of this Island, called Great Bay - that there they landed them, who desired that the boat should wait for them until they returned with their families. That in about a couple of hours Henry returned, first calling out, and then swimming to the boat, when he desired them to go higher up to take in the people. - that in doing so the boat grounded on a reef where she struck, and finding that they could not get her off they pumped out to take out some ballast. - that they took a part of it out, but not being able to succeed to get her clear, the Deponent and Spratt brought the sails on shore and by direction of Henry the sails were lodged in a cane piece. - That Henry conducted him, Spratt and Tatem to this house on the plantation Cherry Tree, where they found Christian, and after they got something to drink, Henry and Christian conducted them behind the mountain under a grape tree, where they remained that Sunday night and the following Monday, when in the evening Henry and Christian and a boy called Robert brought them some bread and saltfish to eat. - that after that they were conducted in the mountain, where they remained concealed in different parts of it, Henry and Christian leaving them occasionally in order to obtain intelligence; - that during the whole of the time they have been out they got no other nourishment than the fruits which they gathered, with exception of that Monday evening when Robert brought them some bread and saltfish. - That on Saturday night

night (the 25th Inst^o) they roasted some Bananas at the Lime kiln, that when they returned to their place of concealment on the mountain they were surprised by the hunters, and he was taken and brought in. -

Being asked whether Tatem had said that he would go to town to speak with Mr. Matthew, acknowledged that Tatem did so, and further that he quitted them on Thursday night. (the 9th Instant)

Thus deposed and signed by the Deponent in presence of the Commisaries afore mentioned, day and date as above. -

This the mark X of Joseph Bailey who declares he cannot write

W. O. Rogers

J. Solomons

In presence of me

W. S. Payer
Clerk Rec.

Brieven van R. W. Dors.
G. v. d. Wetering
nam 017.

1861 febr 13

2 stukken.

Hoog Ede gestrengde Heer
Commissaris van de Rijkse

Mijn Heer daar ik door u en de Heer van de Wetering het huis bent
het ligt en nu geheel zonder iets bent en geen middelen van bestaan
kan vinden en van de Wetering mijn op die voor Waarde hier heeft
gebracht dat hij voor mijn Rode Lingen of mijn helpen Linnen
Loo als hij de Konsul ook heeft belooft om voor mijn te zorgen
dat nuemt u dat helpen als ik vraag om een klein stukje brood trekken
dan het mis voor mijn Loo als mijn voor van de Wetering mijn Redigenten
mengen en mijn de Heer en mede dat direct dus ik voor Loo u om
dat voor komen van ongelukken mijn te helpen en mijn Wetering te hand
haven daar ik dertien maanden bij zijn en huis bent gewes Londonets
Loo te genieten Loo voor. Loo ik aan u ten spoedigste antwoort want
de noot is hoog ik heb niet de Eten en geen geld om het te kopen

als u my wel spreken doet
dan maar by Loo per ik blijf
daar tot drie uren

Loo hoop ik op een spoedig

Antwoord u onbeslagdenaar

[Handwritten signature]

Dezelvde gesten.
Heer Commisaris
Hend Polley

301
Aan
Wel Ed. Gestr. Heer
den Heer Ambtenaar
van het openbaar Minis-
terie te St. Eustatius.

Geeft hij dikken te kennen, G. van de Wiste-
ring B. J. lands ambtenaar alhier, dat behalve
midday onstreeks 11 ure van zijne deur is
gekomen de vrouw genaamd
en dat zij op den steep steende en door de jalou-
sien liende, begonnen is zijne vrouw, die op
de canape zat, overheid toe te roepen, dat zij
zijne vrouw namelijk eenen diepgezegen was, het
zij hare kat kaem gestoken, en die opgezeten
had en verder haar ~~was~~ nog veel meer ge-
meene en lage uit den kringen heeft toege-
voegd, al hetwelk de Wel Ed. Heer Brugge
getuigd heeft zelf gehoord te hebben; temijdt
waarschijnlijk diens Lichtgemaakt en slavin, als
hebben de een en ander blik daarna aan de deur
getaan en schijnbaar daaraan gesproken, het
welk zij hebben gehoord hebben, ten minste op dien
tijd, zijne ande de dochter tje in de zij kamer
zijnde, heeft deze Marianne Brugge ~~in de~~
~~deur~~ met hare slavin in de deur zijn staan,
en toen heeft de helpe boven genoemde vrouw
ook haar, zijn dochter tje namelijk, naar
diepgezegen uitgescholden. Over het heeft nog
die helpe vrouw zijne Lichtgemaakt toege-
voegd, dat zij haar geld voor die kat kaem
niet moest geven, en zoo zij dit niet deed.

1
zij. haer met den methode te ^{vinden} (aan de hand) het
standpunt. Het was dus, dat zijne
Echtgenoot zich hier niet meer veelig achtte, en
hij a. degenen van de staat natuurlijk de armen,
naar en alre. hovenen van de armen, naar
deze haer schon de bij de en lage handelingen
naar heel die gestraft is; te den man van hij
haer hij de van publieke lofter aan klacht
en d. l. Geste schakten van het openbaar
dit is te veel verkocht haer des megen van
spu. die mogelijk te vernulgen en te dan
stapfen.

St. Eustatius 13 February, 1861

G. van de Wetering Lij.

XX
Pr. verb. x Margaret van der Heide

1861 febr. 26.

1 stuk

Proes Verbaal

Op Tuesday den 25 en vieringster den Maand february 1860 Leden Geding
des Proes ter half twee Uren Proesenturde Lick uit eigen beweging voor
my ondergetekende Ambtbaar. — Margaretha van der Hiele, Leijenaar
van des politie agent J. v. d. Hiele verstaande dat hy by vrees des recht
alhier gecondemnerd was tot het betalen eenen boete of drie dagen gevangenis
Straf, dat hy hiervan een de ernst doorkende aan.

Ik heb haar vervolgens een vriendelyke ernst kamer aangemerkt
elck voor en altes als diebre digstocht, presenturde rick altes de
politie kunnende J. v. d. Hiele, die op dat ogenblikte ogenschynlyke
een glas te veel gedronken had) en verstaande en lusschen beiden
een vreedenssnel praeis J. v. d. Hiele zyde, dat hy kunnende
een pot pint vrellende eenige boete voor myn Vrouw betalen, en verder
dat hy lusschen beiden was, dat myn Vrouw nu haar oppelyc ernst
doorstond by my ondergetekende, dan wel by den Vreedeling, die my
plaats had nemen, te vrellen.

(Waarom dit Proes Verbaal, om te dienen, does en was
Zulke myn vreedig Zyn.)

J. v. d. Hiele

Hoffmann
Cijfer

1792

Received of the Honble the Secretary of the Navy
the sum of one hundred and fifty dollars
for the purchase of a quantity of
clothing for the use of the
Marine Corps at the
Fort Mifflin
the sum of one hundred and fifty dollars
for the purchase of a quantity of
clothing for the use of the
Marine Corps at the
Fort Mifflin

Received of the Honble the Secretary of the Navy
the sum of one hundred and fifty dollars
for the purchase of a quantity of
clothing for the use of the
Marine Corps at the
Fort Mifflin
the sum of one hundred and fifty dollars
for the purchase of a quantity of
clothing for the use of the
Marine Corps at the
Fort Mifflin

X. M. C. Fischer, Kapitein van de
Noord-Amerika bark "Orray Taft".

1861 april 3.

3 stukken.

De Teste

On the the Third day
of April, in the year
one Thousand Eight Hun-
dred and sixty one
I personally appeared before me
J. G. Van Rensselaer, officer of the
Public Ministry at the Island of
St. Croix, P. M. Chase first
mate of the American Bark May
Just whereof M. C. Fisher is master,
at present at anchor in the port
of this Island, who de-
posed as follows:

That on Thursday the 28th of March
at about 4 o'clock p.m. he concluded
to go ashore, but before doing
so, he gave positive instructions
to the 2nd mate, on whom the
Command of the ship devolved—
The Captain being absent to have
the boats properly secured before
dark;— That about 1/2 past 7
in the evening the 2nd mate came
ashore and informed him that
the 1st boat steerer Charles Baker,
and one of the crew, C. Pipe had
left the ship with the boat of
which they had charge— that the
deponent having at the same
time heard that several slaves had
run away, he immediately mounted
his boat, and proceeded in quest
of the deserters;— that he arrived

Wm. H. Chase

304

| | |
|----------------|-----------|
| 97. 18 | f 300 |
| 80 | 270 |
| <u>177. 18</u> | <u>24</u> |
| 99 | 60 |
| 276 | <u>21</u> |
| | 109 |
| | <u>30</u> |
| | <u>19</u> |

70

189
40
149

305

St. Eustatius 29th March 1861

Sir

I have to inform you that last night at about 8 o'clock a boat from the American Whaling Vessel Oray, Capt W.C. Fisher landed at one of the outposts with two men belonging to the ship and a free black boy called "George" a son of ~~Robert~~ and the boat with the two sailors then took away from the Island four slaves belonging to me - namely Maria Louisa, Harrietta, Emily, and Amelia along with several other slaves belonging to this Island.

The ship's boats according to Law ought at that hour to have been on her deck or otherwise properly secured on board, and there has consequently been a violation of the Law which renders the Captain and ship liable for the damages sustained by us - and I beg to call your attention to the same.

While I have the honor to be

Sir

Your Most Obedt
Chas. M. J. van den

to

J. G. van Housdon Esq

Officer Charged with the
Public Ministry of
St. Eustatius

Procurator

En 14 Gulden
van Remissie

Het Consulent van den Raad van Justitie des
Eilanden St. Eustatius en S. Va.

1. Charles Huissendoorn,
2. Rijksraad Huijiger, Hoore in huist
3. Horre & Schmidt,

Arresteren

- 1^o De Kapitein van het alhier ter rede liggende
Noord Amerikaansche Barkschip met name
H. C. Fischer,
2^o Het onder zijn komando staande Barkschip
Oray Tuff.

Ter einde genoemde Kapitein H. C. Fischer
en alhoed het genoemde Barkschip deke
rede niet mogen verlaten, voor en al
eer genoemde Kapitein van de
Arrestanten boven genoemd zal heb-
ben voldaan de volle waarde van
leuen Slaven of volle Inhuurteit
voor de waarde van de helve de welke
Slaven door een boot van genoemd
Barkschip en met toedoein van een
gedeelte zijner des Kapiteins Manschappen
zijn van hier ontvragt alles met de
kosten St. Eustatius, den 2 April 1861
De Geregsbode en Pens. waer des
voornoemd

A. H. Wijffels

1857
The first of the year

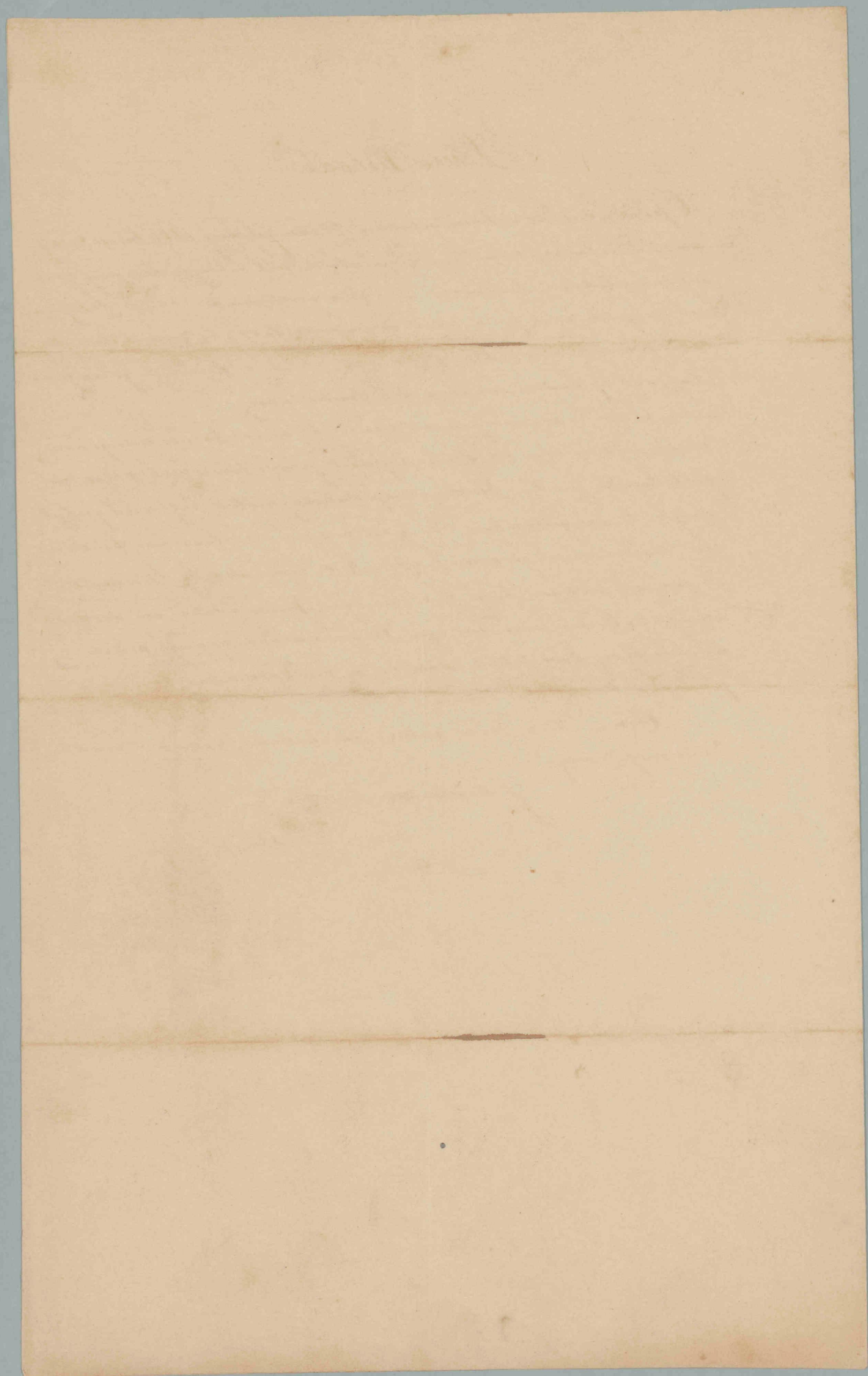
1858
The second of the year

1859
The third of the year

1860
The fourth of the year

1861
The fifth of the year
1862
The sixth of the year
1863
The seventh of the year
1864
The eighth of the year
1865
The ninth of the year
1866
The tenth of the year
1867
The eleventh of the year
1868
The twelfth of the year
1869
The thirteenth of the year
1870
The fourteenth of the year
1871
The fifteenth of the year
1872
The sixteenth of the year
1873
The seventeenth of the year
1874
The eighteenth of the year
1875
The nineteenth of the year
1876
The twentieth of the year
1877
The twenty-first of the year
1878
The twenty-second of the year
1879
The twenty-third of the year
1880
The twenty-fourth of the year
1881
The twenty-fifth of the year
1882
The twenty-sixth of the year
1883
The twenty-seventh of the year
1884
The twenty-eighth of the year
1885
The twenty-ninth of the year
1886
The thirtieth of the year
1887
The thirty-first of the year
1888
The thirty-second of the year
1889
The thirty-third of the year
1890
The thirty-fourth of the year
1891
The thirty-fifth of the year
1892
The thirty-sixth of the year
1893
The thirty-seventh of the year
1894
The thirty-eighth of the year
1895
The thirty-ninth of the year
1896
The fortieth of the year
1897
The forty-first of the year
1898
The forty-second of the year
1899
The forty-third of the year
1900
The forty-fourth of the year
1901
The forty-fifth of the year
1902
The forty-sixth of the year
1903
The forty-seventh of the year
1904
The forty-eighth of the year
1905
The forty-ninth of the year
1906
The fiftieth of the year
1907
The fifty-first of the year
1908
The fifty-second of the year
1909
The fifty-third of the year
1910
The fifty-fourth of the year
1911
The fifty-fifth of the year
1912
The fifty-sixth of the year
1913
The fifty-seventh of the year
1914
The fifty-eighth of the year
1915
The fifty-ninth of the year
1916
The sixtieth of the year
1917
The sixty-first of the year
1918
The sixty-second of the year
1919
The sixty-third of the year
1920
The sixty-fourth of the year
1921
The sixty-fifth of the year
1922
The sixty-sixth of the year
1923
The sixty-seventh of the year
1924
The sixty-eighth of the year
1925
The sixty-ninth of the year
1926
The seventieth of the year
1927
The seventy-first of the year
1928
The seventy-second of the year
1929
The seventy-third of the year
1930
The seventy-fourth of the year
1931
The seventy-fifth of the year
1932
The seventy-sixth of the year
1933
The seventy-seventh of the year
1934
The seventy-eighth of the year
1935
The seventy-ninth of the year
1936
The eightieth of the year
1937
The eighty-first of the year
1938
The eighty-second of the year
1939
The eighty-third of the year
1940
The eighty-fourth of the year
1941
The eighty-fifth of the year
1942
The eighty-sixth of the year
1943
The eighty-seventh of the year
1944
The eighty-eighth of the year
1945
The eighty-ninth of the year
1946
The ninetieth of the year
1947
The ninety-first of the year
1948
The ninety-second of the year
1949
The ninety-third of the year
1950
The ninety-fourth of the year
1951
The ninety-fifth of the year
1952
The ninety-sixth of the year
1953
The ninety-seventh of the year
1954
The ninety-eighth of the year
1955
The ninety-ninth of the year
1956
The hundredth of the year

1957



X bemannings lid 10 de
Wood-Amerik. Holmes
"Walter Irving"

1861 juni 24

1861.

Robert Fleming

This is to certify, that Hendrick Sackmann,
En 1^{re} du Guedon acting, Marchant in this Island, is no
longer qualified for that service. The
disqualification proceeds from the following -
While on duty at night on the 14th March this year,
he received a severe wound with a knife glute
across the back part of the right hand, so injuring
the tendons, that he has subsequently lost the use
of the fingers of that hand - having also had the
right finger of the left hand amputated some time
ago. He is consequently disabled in both these limbs,
therefore unfit for such service -
J. C. C. J. June 24th 1864.

W. George Esq.

Ch. Ch. Matrozzin

van den Heer An De ondergeteekende Hoofd der Police
sch. Walter in op het eiland St. Eustatius, verklaart
~~welke~~ ^{waars} hierbij, dat de hierboven bedoelde ver-
staat tusschen minning aan de regter hand van den
en beset lezen de Politie Beamthe H. Lackmann het ge-
Police a Utrecht, vol is van eene verwonding betw-
Ratsonnelle, wel- Men in de uitvoering van elne
Arresteren bevolene dienst, by gelez- Police dat by

Deze Witte-beamote heeft zich altijd
doen kennen door goed gedrag, groote
ijver en het zich doen leetviedigen
door de bevoeking.

Sint Castatius den 24^{ten} Junij 1861.

J. G. van Rombout

[Faint, illegible handwriting, likely bleed-through from the reverse side]

[Faint, illegible handwriting, likely bleed-through from the reverse side]

| | | | | | | | | | |
|----|----|----|----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|
| 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | 8 | 9 | 10 |
| 10 | 20 | 30 | 40 | 50 | 60 | 70 | 80 | 90 | 100 |
| 11 | 22 | 33 | 44 | 55 | 66 | 77 | 88 | 99 | 110 |
| 12 | 24 | 36 | 48 | 60 | 72 | 84 | 96 | 108 | 120 |
| 13 | 26 | 39 | 52 | 65 | 78 | 91 | 104 | 117 | 130 |
| 14 | 28 | 42 | 56 | 70 | 84 | 98 | 112 | 126 | 140 |
| 15 | 30 | 45 | 60 | 75 | 90 | 105 | 120 | 135 | 150 |
| 16 | 32 | 48 | 64 | 80 | 96 | 112 | 128 | 144 | 160 |
| 17 | 34 | 51 | 68 | 85 | 102 | 119 | 136 | 153 | 170 |
| 18 | 36 | 54 | 72 | 90 | 108 | 126 | 144 | 162 | 180 |
| 19 | 38 | 57 | 76 | 95 | 114 | 133 | 152 | 171 | 190 |
| 20 | 40 | 60 | 80 | 100 | 120 | 140 | 160 | 180 | 200 |

[Faint, illegible handwriting, likely bleed-through from the reverse side]

$$\begin{array}{r} 32 \text{ arbl} \\ \hline 1280 \\ 50 \\ \hline 1330 = \\ 17.04 \\ \hline 1347.04 \\ 1036.08 \\ \hline \underline{2383.12} \end{array}$$

181

Verdrinking Henry James

1861 aug 28

1 stuk

Wednesday August 28th - 1871. At the request of Government, inspected the dead body of a boy about seven or six years old, named Henry James, at half past two o'clock P. M.

The circumstances attending the case, go to prove that the boy was drowned sometime during last night, on the North side of the Island, having been in the sea the most part of the time, and found in the bay -

Appearance of the body

The whole of the frontal part of the head, was tumid and very much discolored from the effusion of blood under the skin down to the eye brows - the eyes blood shot - the cuticle curled off from the upper part of the cheeks - The appearance of the injury indicates that it took place while there was yet life, in the act of being drowned, and was sufficient in itself to prove fatal - Striking on the rock or reef where the accident occurred, was no doubt the cause -

Death accidental, by injuries in the head and drowning -

W. C. M. J. Esq.

Ph. verb. x John Leverock.

1861 nov 19

1 sheet

Proes Verbaal

Wy, ondergetekende politie beambten des eilands zyn gearde;
Laakt het navolgende ten kennis van het Publiek Ministerie
te brengen: —

Op gisteren des avonds ten 9½ uur ontvingen wy een
Bootschaps van den Hoog Edel Gede Hoor Schied de Vries en Graafblom
des eilands, om een gezelschap gemasturden naer zyn huis te
brengen, met verzoek om niemand anders in huis in te laten,

doar gekomen Zynde een gewoond gezelschap binnen huis
gelaten, volgde ons een goed getal Volk, drongen op tot het
huis, om oar hun koop de vrye Hoor Schied de Vries, die met alle
geend in huis inde indringer, tebrengen, hem verboden, waarop
hy vrie onbetamelyke woorden beidde, zodat hem Lat man,
geen had, teragtestaan of my zonden hem moeten arresteren, —

Servet med een hand geluid een xoo als gewoond stotterend zeggende
"you - you - go to hell - you daunt, daunt, go to hell -
"hiep out de gemasturden in het dorp terug gaande, stond
Servet in de vrye Latman zynen Hoor Schied de Vries
gy dit weder doet, arresteer ik gy, daerop Zyn Servet

"you daunt go to hell"

Kraam dyt by ons, hiels zyn gebete Priester in Latman
zyn gericht schreeuwende

"go you to hell, you daunt"

Waarover dit proes Verbaal parte diens doar en naas
het mogte nodig weren. —

Placatum den 19 November 1861

In politie beambten
J. van der Heide
K. Schmanis.

Handwritten text on lined paper, likely a ledger or account book. The text is written in cursive and includes several entries, some of which are crossed out or corrected. The paper is aged and stained.

Handwritten entries on lined paper, likely a ledger or account book. The text is written in cursive and includes several entries, some of which are crossed out or corrected. The paper is aged and stained.

Blank page with faint, illegible markings.

175

XIV

Robert x Jane (?) Bernard

1862 apr 2

1st

Proces Verbaal

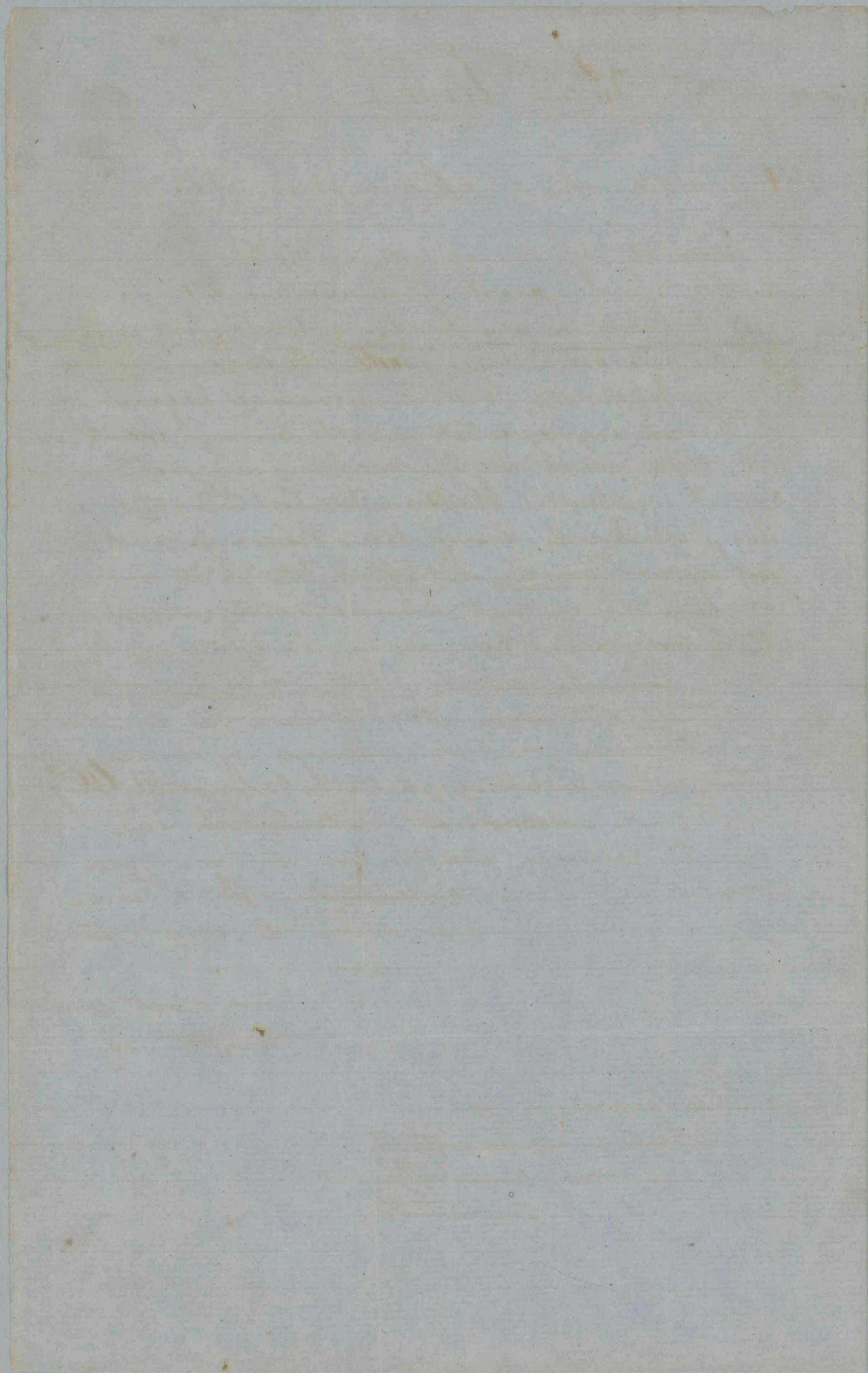
313

Op heden den 1.^{en} April des jaars 1862.

Berond ik mij ondergetekende Solike Beamide
in de Straat naast de nieuwe markt, en zag
dat 2 Vrouwen in een heilige getuist Stonds
en Wel voor het huis van de Wethune Thermen
Daarop heb ik mij terstond derwaards begaven
om Verderen ongeregeligheden voort te komen, maar Zoo
het bleek waren de 2 Vrouwen in gericht geweest
aan de Verscheurde klederen te Lien.
Hierop heb ik een Van de twee Vrouwen gearresteerd
met name Jane en Bernard ter nyl de anderen
weg slap, die ik niet kon achtervolgen om te
arresteren maar haar naam is Adriana Boei

Zoo breng ik Zichster kennis tot A.C.G.
Waarver dit Proces Verbaal

Vande Linde A. v. P.



177

Brief v. N. Mussenden aan O. H.
+ Charlotte de feneste
1862 aug 16 (slavin)

1 stuk

St. Gustatus 16th August 1862.

Sir,

I have to report to you that I have today found that one of the flooring planks of my store, at present used as a workroom by the ship carpenters in my employ, has been loosened and that about 40 lbs of sugar have been stolen from one of the barrels of sugar belonging to me in the cellar beneath the said store.

John William, a slave belonging to my father (Mr. C. Mussenden), says that Miss Charlotte Jacobs told him last evening that she had bought some sugar from a slave woman named Charlotte belonging to Mr. H. de Geneste, who had it for sale for Mary Defrise, and that he, John William, had heard that Robert Robinson had been seen on two mornings with sugar when he was returning home from guerd. Mary Defrise lives with Robt. Robinson.

I have made enquiry of Miss C. Jacobs who declares that she bought 5 lbs sugar from Charlotte de Geneste; that for a second lot brought by the same person to her she offered 4 stivers per lb and that subsequently Mary Defrise herself came to her and refused to take the 4 stivers per lb offered but sold her 3 1/2 lbs more of the same quality sugar @ 5 cents per lb, further stating that yesterday Mary Defrise brought her some more sugar which she did not buy.

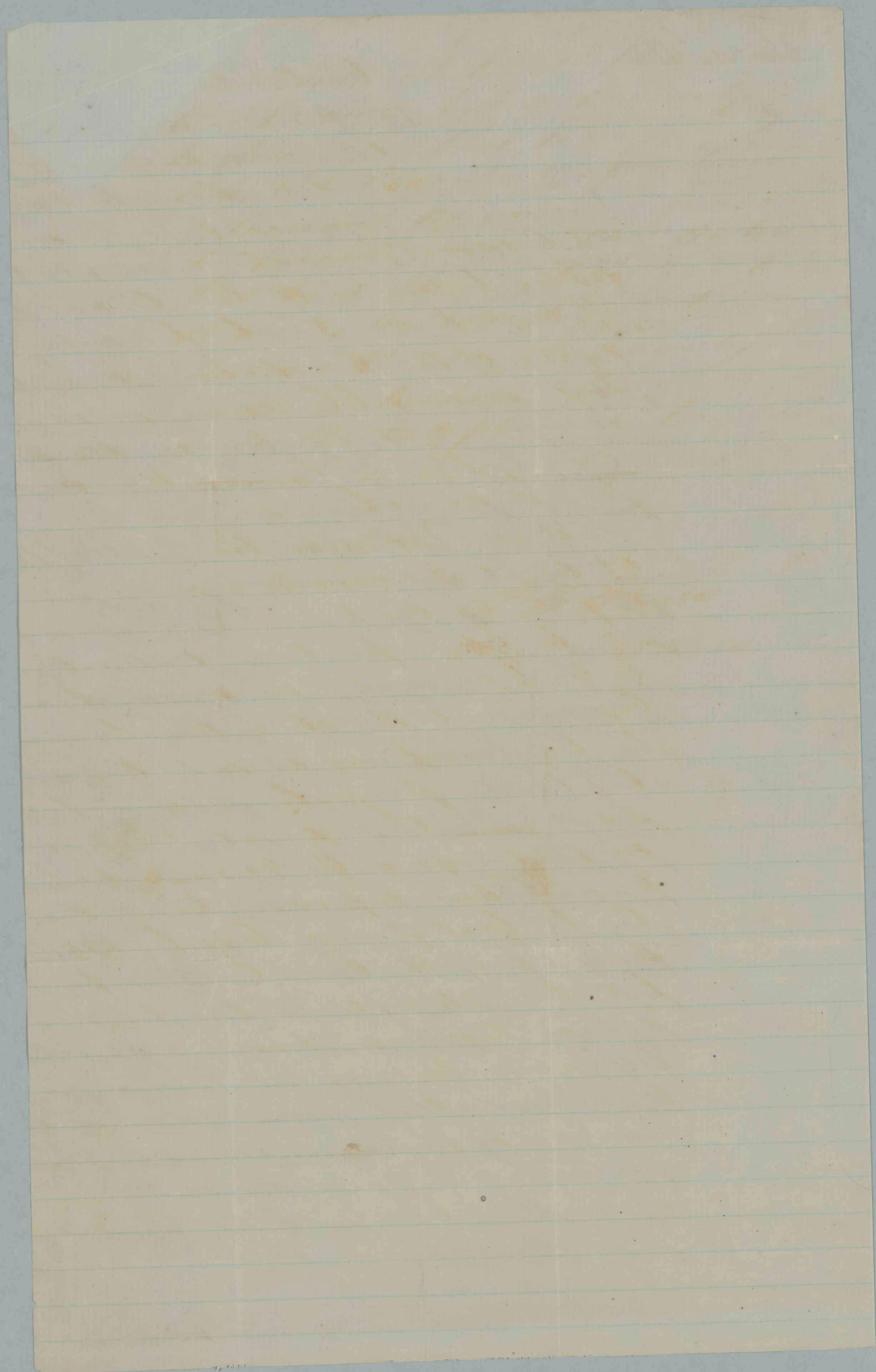
I beg to remark that some short time past the store where I do business was entered in the night and a drawer cut open from which a certain amount of money belonging to Mr. W. E. Mussenden or the Church & poor administration was stolen and that it

325
it is suspected that the two offences were committed by
the same person. -

I am

Sir
Genl Robert
Mussenden

To J. G. van Renswoude Esq
Officer Charged with the Public Security
to East Indies



(179)

x William Brackenbury

1862 okt. 10.

1 stich.

De Justitie

316

Op Heden den 10^{en} October
des jaars Een Duizend
twee Honderd twee en
Zestig.

Compareerde voor mij Ambtenaar
Hoofd der Politie De Heer J. A. C. J.
Kommendant van het Weil. Leet.
Chement alhier.

Welke verklaarde, dat volgens
aan hem ingeleverde rapport door
zijn opspoorer, de Jager Meijer, de
den vgen. jongen William Brock
vanburg in den avond van den 8^{en}
ongeveer 7 ure, in de woning van
den Kommendant heeft aang-
troffen, die by zijne aanhouding
gezegd heeft, dat de Kommendant
hem verwant gevonden had en
zijn opspoorer te roepen.

De Comparant verklaart de
laatste omstandigheid onwaar.
De Beklaagde by deze gelegenheid
gehond zijnde, zegt niet in
het huis te zijn geweest maar
aan het huis (in de yard -)

De moeder van den Beklaagde
ook gehond zijnde over het gedrag
van de Beklaagde haar minde-
rige zoon, verklaart, dat zij bereid
is om alles met hare zoon te doen,
wat tot zijne verbetering kan strek-
ken.

Lee Comharant, de Heer de Cloux,
 verklaart, dat in aanmerking
 nemende de jongdige leeftijd van
 de Beklaagde, en verband met
 de tusschenkomst zner moeder,
 geen regtelyk gevolg aan de zaak
 te geven mits hij van het be-
 gane misdryf geconscienceerd is.
 Lee moeder van den Beklaagde
 verklaart hierop daartoe bereid
 te zijn en verzoekt den Amte,
 naar Hoofst der Politie haren
 zoon William door een van
 de Politie Beamten eenige uren
 Hogen toe te tellen, en hem daar-
 na voor eenigen tyd te Confin-
 ren, waarna door het Hoofst
 der Politie is bevestigd.

Waarvan Acte.

En is deze na voorlezing aan
 de betrokkenen personen, door
 den bevestigend in Hoofst
 der Politie maaktekend.

J. de Cloux
 2de

Het Kuis is getuigd door Rosa
 de Mauboury moeder
 van de beklaagde William
 met Kennen schryven

J. de Cloux

J. van Sommer

[Faint, illegible handwriting on lined paper]

x William Moore x de curatoren van
Johannes de Graaf Godet

(G. 10. 10. 10)

[± 1832]

1 stuk

Antwoord gedaan maken
en overgegeven door ~~af van~~
~~Wijze~~ Johannes devent en
dissel's qualiteit als onder
door de Gemeente Raad desey
Eeland's benoemden aangezitt
de Bureau over de fering
ingouden van Johanny
debaaf Godet

gedaagde
op en Jegen
de Wel Edle Geste Huis
William Moore
Euseber

De gedaagde deede Kest

De afscheit in alle redende
staat tot het verzoek van de
volte van deze instante, als Kest
de Order gesteld op de Rekening
waarvoor de gedaagde
ongecapleerd; is hy gedaagde
de nuttinnen te rade geveerd
daarvan geen gebruik hem
maandadelijk ten principale
te antwoorden, en te zeggen
dat ^{hy} den Esch door den Esch
geaan ingevonden ten eenen
male ~~schepel~~ als ony

fundus moet afstaan, en welks op
de volgende gronden

1^o Dat de Rekening (Hoe als daaruit konstbaar)
dierkelts oorsprong hebbende uit medecinale
dienten ~~opspijng~~ voor den 1^{en} May van het jaar
1802 door de Heeren Claxton ~~Stemmy~~ aan
den Heer J. d. l. g. gepresenteerd, zonder de aller
geringste specificatie vergezeld is —

2^o dat de J. d. l. g. reuk na dien tyd te J.
Kruis bevonden hebbende het te voorom
denstellen is dat deze Rekening, zoowel
als andere by Hym vertrek van dat k.
land, wanneer alle Hym Crediten
zijn op een legale wyze zijn opgeroepen,
is afbetaald of veriffend —

3. dat de order favoure den l. l. l. onder
de Rekening geset negen jaren later is geday
tikend, ende betaling by presentatie derselver
aan de Heer Godet dadelyk en herhaal
de malen sedert presentatie, ~~ingeworpen~~
~~geworpen~~ ~~als die~~ is geweest

4^o dat den E. de acceptatie vande Heer
Godet daarop mitoverkruisen hebbende,
het van dyner pleyf was de order ^{zonder by veruimen} betalen
protesteren en aan de boekken teregt teregt

en niet te wachten tot tennaden by twenty

den nadat hy
Ed. Heer Godet Jaan later voor en alleen by eenige gerechtigde
het bejilalen ~~dat~~
in den jaar 1823 stappen tot de invoering van het bedrag
mit uweon naar Den
in het werk stellen; ~~tenaar~~ daar het niet
in Amste beproven
Zonder deze Rekening te weten heendy is dat de Heer Godet gedurende
dat

319
tyd ook altoos intaal is geweest, ~~de~~
verkeurende Hoe eenige som opaan
manninge voldoen, kunnen onpartij
rechten ook niet vooronderstellen
dat onder de omstandigheden den
E. Heer Godet gedurende een dat
Hoe veel jaren in het reukly berit kon
hebben gelaten van de P. 350 hem E
reukvaardig lokomende, en konstbaar
gewacht tot de einde reukly na dat
den persoon van J. d. l. g. door het
gamt bekenne deses Elands onder en
reukte ingesteld, blyvende het daarby
te bekriften of wanneer ~~den~~ ~~de~~
~~Heer Godet~~ ~~de~~ niet het plaatsghad
den E. de Heer Godet eenre meer
kon zijn luty gevally —

Degedaange de Reuk overigens
reukende aan reukens gaande brief
vande Heer J. d. l. g., nopens de Rekening
en order ingeweten, ontvingen. Concludend
dat den E. l. l. door den E. l. l.
gedaan en genomen in den
gehuil. Sal worden ontreyt, en
by E. l. l. Sal worden geconten
niet in de kosten deses

12
 21
 24
 13
 23
 14

10 7 10 15

Litany 12.51
 12.51
 12.51

